VANDERBILT · ORIENTAL · SERIES

# A GRAMMATICAL INDEX TO THE CHĀNDOGYA-UPANIṢAD

LITTLE

ORI
294.592
Upa/Gra
48775

00048775

BOMBAY BRANCH

OF THE

Royal Asiatic Society.

Digitized with financial assistance from

H T Parekh FOUNDATION

An Initiative by HDFC WITH YOU, RIGHT THROUGH

on 15 October, 2018

THE VANDERBILT ORIENTAL SERIES
EDITED BY
HERBERT CUSHING TOLMAN AND JAMES HENRY STEVENSON

# A GRAMMATICAL INDEX

TO THE

48775 ae

# CHĀNDOGYA-UPANIṢAD

BY
CHARLES EDGAR LITTLE, PH.D.
*Professor of Latin in the University of Nashville: Peabody Normal College*

Dx-e-107

NEW YORK: CINCINNATI: CHICAGO
AMERICAN BOOK COMPANY

ORI 294.592
Upa/Gro
48775

Copyright, 1900
by
Charles Edgar Little
E-P 1

00048775

*SVO·*

*PRAECEPTORI·ATQVE·AMICO.*

*HERBERTO·CVSHING·TOLMAN·PH.D.*

*QVIDQVID·HOC·LIBELLI·QVALECVMQVE.*

*D·D·D·*

*AVCTOR*

# PREFACE

THE following work has a twofold purpose. Its first aim is to classify the linguistic material of this Upaniṣad for the use of philologists in studying the life and growth of the language spoken by the ancient Hindus, and in determining the literary relation of the Chāndogya to other Upaniṣads and to the general mass of Sanskrit literature. Its second aim is to furnish sufficient grammatical and lexical data to serve as a special dictionary for those who shall read this piece of literature for the first time.

Böhtlingk's text has been taken as the standard, and all deviations therefrom have been recorded in Appendix A. These changes are, in the main, those suggested by Whitney's article in the American Journal of Philology; but not all of his proposals have seemed to call for acceptance, and so I have left many unnoticed. And I have ventured to make five emendations of my own (II.14.1; V.23.2; VI.4.4; VII.2.1ff.), though a thoroughgoing criticism of the text I reserve for a future work. Among these emendations, the omission of **eva** and of **tejasā** may almost be regarded as misprints. Of undoubted misprints left uncorrected by Böhtlingk himself and by Whitney's review I have taken account in the appendix referred to above.

In additional appendices I have sought to classify still further some items of especial interest. In the course of this attempt I have had occasion to use the word *to plutate*, *plutated* from √**plu**, pass.ppl. **pluta** (cf. *to delete*, *deleted;* Bö. *plutiren*, *plutirt*). The need for such a word is sufficient excuse for its manufacture.

The method of treatment throughout the Grammatical Index may not be found uniform in all particulars. This was not thought necessary or even desirable. As regards text, for example, it was considered best to present the word **iti** so as to show its loose handling; as regards meaning and connection of words, **ari** and **are** were taken as found in the lexicons, without any attempt at reconciliation; as regards definitions, no effort was made to exclude all not actually belonging to the Chāndogya-Upaniṣad, but rather to include all without fail by exhibiting in good order their natural development; and so in other respects. I cannot hope to have shown perfect judgment in all matters of exclusion or of inclusion, or to have secured perfect accuracy in all matters of detail. The enormous labor involved must plead for all such deficiencies.

As all must do, I have constantly relied on the St. Petersburg Lexicon for the history and usage of words throughout the literature. In all doubtful cases that work has been regarded as a sort of umpire.

To Grassmann I am indebted for many helpful suggestions as to arrangement and disposition of material.

Max Müller has been cited rather frequently, not because his work is considered especially helpful in the elucidation of the text, but because he follows in general the Hindu grammarians, lexicographers, and commentators.

Besides the many things for which I have to thank Professor Tolman, I owe him deep gratitude for his painstaking advice at every stage of my work and for the careful reading which he has given the proof-sheets.

CHARLES EDGAR LITTLE.

Nashville, Tenn., June, 1900.

# TABLE OF CONTENTS


PAGE

PREFACE ..... v

BIBLIOGRAPHY AND ABBREVIATIONS ..... ix

GRAMMATICAL INDEX ..... 1

APPENDICES

A.—Alterations in Böhtlingk's Text ..... 179

B.—Verb-List ..... 183

C.—Repeated Passages ..... 191

D.—Plutated Words ..... 193

| | |
|---|---|
| ChU. | Chāndogya-Upaniṣad. |
| Bö. | Ḱhāndogjopanishad, kritisch herausgegeben und übersetzt von Otto Böhtlingk. Leipzig, 1889. |
| Wh.AJP. | American Journal of Philology, XI. 407–39: Böhtlingk's Upanishads, by W. D. Whitney. |
| Wh.Gr. | A Sanskrit Grammar (2nd ed.), by W. D. Whitney. Leipzig: Boston, 1891. |
| Wh.RVF. | The Roots, Verb-forms, etc., of the Sanskrit Language, by W. D. Whitney. Leipzig, 1885. |
| BR. | Sanskrit-Wörterbuch, herausgegeben von der kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften, bearbeitet von Otto Böhtlingk und Rudolph Roth. Seven volumes. St. Petersburg, 1855–75. |
| Capp. | A Sanskrit-English Dictionary, by Carl Cappeller. Boston, 1891. |
| M.M. | Sacred Books of the East, Volume I.: Upanishads (Part I.), translated by F. Max Müller. Oxford, 1879. |
| Gr.Wb. | Wörterbuch zum Ṛig-Veda von Hermann Grassmann. Leipzig, 1873. |

The ordinary abbreviations made current by such

works as Wh.Gr., Capp., and Lanman's Sanskrit Reader are used, and therefore need not be given in detail. The following call for explanation :—

| | |
|---|---|
| a. | Adjective, -ly. |
| cert. | Certain (kind of). |
| nm.ag. | Nomen agentis (fut.act.ppl.). |
| nm.pr. | Nomen proprium (proper name). |
| subst. | Substantive, -ly. |
| syl., -ll. | Syllable, -bles. |
| vbl.f. | Verbal f. in periphrastic perfect. |
| + | Composition (with). |
| ± | With or without. |
| (2t.), (3t.), etc. | Occurs twice, three times, etc. |
| [ ] | A word outside the text, in chapter headings, etc. |
| * | A word inserted. |
| [*] | A word rejected. |

# A GRAMMATICAL INDEX



1 **a**–pron. st. 1 pers., see **aham**; 3 pers., see **idam.**

2 **a**–(before vowels **an**-) neg. insep. prefix.

**akartṛ** m. *non-doer.*
–tā (nom.sg.) VI.16.2. VII.9.1.

**akāmacāra** a. *not moving at will.*
–ras (nom.sg.m.) VII. 25.2. VIII.1.6.

**akṛta** a. *uncreated.*
–tam (acc.sg.m.) VIII. 13.1.

**akṛtvā** grd. *without effort.* VII.21.1.

**akṣa** m. a cert. fruit.
–ṣāu (acc.du.) VII.3.1.

**akṣan** n. *eye.*
–ṣṇā (instr.sg.) IV.17.9.
–ṣṇas (gen.sg.) I.7.4 (2t.).
–ṣaṇi (loc.sg.) I.7.5. IV. 15.1. VIII.7.4.

**akṣara** n. *syllable*, esp. the syl. **om.**
–ram (nom.-acc.sg.) I.1. 1,5,7,8(2t.); 2.14; 4. 1,4,5(2t.). II.10.3.
–rasya (gen.sg.) I.1.9,10.
–re (loc.sg.) I.1.6.
–rāṇi (nom.pl.) II.10.4; 23.3. VIII.3.5.

**akṣi** n. *eye.*
–ṣiṇī (nom.du.) I.6.7.

**akṣita** a. *indestructible, imperishable.*
–tam (nom.sg.n.) III.17. 6.

**akṣetrajña** a. *not knowing the country.*
–jñās (nom.pl.m.) VIII. 3.2.

**akhādant** a. *not eating.*
–dan (nom.sg.) I.10.4.

**agada** a. *free from disease, well.*
–das (nom.sg.m.) III.16. 2,4,6.

**agni** m. *fire, Agni* (god of fire).
–nis (nom.sg.) I.3.7; 6. 1(2t.); 13.1. II.2.1,2;

20.1; 21.1. III.13.3; 18.2. IV.3.1; 6.1,2; 7.3; 11.1. V.4.1; 5.1; 6.1; 7.1; 8.1; 21.2 (2t.). VII.12.1. VIII. 1.3.
–nim (acc.sg.) II.12.2. III.15.6. IV.6.1; 7.1; 8.1; 17.1.
–ninā (instr.sg.) III.6.1, 3; 18.3.
–naye (dat.sg.) II.24.5.
–nes (abl.-gen.sg.) I.3.5. II.22.1. III.13.8. IV. 6.1; 7.1; 8.1; 17.2. V. 2.8. VI.4.1(2t.).
–nāu (loc.sg.) II.12.1,2. V.2.4,5(4t.); 4.2; 5. 2; 6.2; 7.2; 8.2; 21. 2; 24.3.
–nayas (nom.pl.) IV.10. 2,4. V.9.2.
–nīn (acc.pl.) IV.10.1, 2; 14.2. V.10.10.

**agnitva** n. *quality of fire.*
–vam (nom.sg.) VI.4.1.

**agnihotra** n. *fire-sacrifice.*
–ram (acc.sg.) V.24.1, 2,3,5(2t.).

**agra** n. *front, tip, beginning;* loc. as adv. *at first.*
–re (loc.sg.) I.8.2; 10.5. III.19.1. VI.2.1(2t.), 2; 11.1.

**agrasta** a. *not swallowed.*
–tās (nom.pl.m.) II.22.5.

1 **aṅga** emph. pcl. IV.1.5. VI.12.1; 13.1,2.

2 **aṅga** n. *limb, member, body.*
–gena (instr.sg.) II.19.2.
–gānām (gen.pl.) I.2.10.
–geṣu (loc.pl.) II.19.1,2.

**aṅgāra** m. *a coal.*
–ras (nom.sg.) VI.7.3.
–ram (acc.sg.) VI.7.5.
–rās (nom.pl.) II.12.1. V.4.1; 5.1; 6.1; 7.1; 8.1.
–rān (acc.pl.) V.24.1.

**aṅgin** a. *having limbs* or *members.*
–gī (nom.sg.m.) II.19.2.

**aṅgiras** m.nm.pr.
–rās (nom.sg.) I.2.10.
–rasam (acc.sg.) I.2.10.

**acitta** a. *thoughtless, inconsiderate.*
–tas (nom.sg.m.) VII. 5.2(2t.).

**acyuta** a. *unshaken, imperishable.*
–tam (nom.sg.n.) III. 17.6.

**aja** m. *goat.*

–jas (nom.pl.) II.6.1; 18.1.

**añjali** m. *the hollowed hands put together* (for measure or worship).
–lāu (loc.sg.) V.2.6.

**aṇiman** m. *subtility, minuteness* (also as a superhuman faculty).
–mā (nom.sg.) VI.6.1, 2,3,4; 8.6; 9.4; 10.3; 11.3; 12.3; 13.3; 14.3; 15.3; 16.3.
–mānam (acc.sg.) VI. 12.2.
–mnas (gen.sg.) VI.12. 2. VIII 6.1.

**aṇiṣṭha** a.supl. *smallest.*
–ṭhas (nom.sg.m.) VI. 5.1,2,3.

**aṇīyāṅs** a.compar. *smaller.*
–yān (nom.sg.m.) III. 14.3.

**aṇu** a. *small, minute, atomic.*
–ṇvyas (nom.pl.f.) VI. 12.1.

**atas** adv. *hence, therefore.* I.3.5; 12.1. III.13. 7. V.10.6. VI.12.1. VII.25.1,2(2t.). VIII. 4.2.

**ati** adv.-prep. *beyond.* I.8. 5,7.

**atijana** a. (*beyond* i.c.) *without inhabitant.*
–ne (loc.sg.) VI.14.1.

**atidhanvan** m.nm.pr.
–vā (nom.sg.) I.9.3.

**atimṛtyu** a. *beyond death, deathless.*
–yu (acc.sg.n.) II.10.1, 6.

**ativādiṅ** a. *over talkative, using excessive language.*
–dī (nom. sg. m.) VII. 15.4(3t.).

**ativimāna** a. *beyond measurement.*
–nam (acc sg.m.) V.18. 1.

**atiçeṣa** a. *remaining, left over.*
–ṣān (acc.pl.m.) I.10.5.

**atra** adv. *here, there.* II. 24.6,10,15. IV.9.3. VI.12.1(2t.); 13.2(2t.). VIII.1.2; 3.2(2t.); 9. 1,2; 10.2,4; 11 1,2.

**atha** adv. *now, so, then* (sometimes a mere continuative); *here beginneth* ( a section or

book). I.2.3,4,5,9,7; 3.1,3(2t.),6,8; 5.1,3,5; 6.5(2t.),6(3t.); 7.1,4 (4t.),5,7,8; 11.1,3,4,6, 8; 12.1. II.1.3; 2.2; 8.1; 9.1,3,4,5,6,7,8; 10.1; 22.4(2t.); 24.2, 5,9,13,14. III.2.1; 3. 1; 4.1; 5.1; 7.1; 8.1; 9.1; 10.1; 11.1; 13.2, 3,4,5,7; 14.1; 15.5,6, 7; 16.3,5; 17.2,3,4; 18.1,2; 19.3. IV.1.2; 3.3,5; 5.1; 10.4; 11.1; 12.1; 13.1; 15.5; 16.4; 17.5,6. V.1.6.12,13 (2t.),14(2t.); 2.4,6,7; 3.4; 9.1; 10.3,5,7,8, 10; 13.1; 14.1; 15.1; 16.1; 17.1; 20.1; 21. 1; 22.1; 23.1; 24.2. VI.7.2,4(2t.); 8.5; 11.2(3t.); 13.1,2; 14. 2; 15.2(3t.); 16.1,2 (2t.). VII.3.1(4t.); 4.1(2t.); 5.1(3t.),2; 6.1 (2t.); 8.1; 9.1(2t.); 10.1; 11.1(2t.); 13. 1(3t.); 15.3; 17.1; 18.1; 19.1; 20.1; 21. 1; 22.1; 24.1(2t.); 25.1, 2(2t.). VIII.1. 1,6; 2.2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9; 3.2,4,5(2t.); 4.1; 5.1 (2t.),2(2t.),3(2t.); 6. 1,4,5(2t.); 7.4; 9.1; 12.4(4t.),5.

**athakāra** m. *the sound* **atha.**
–ras (nom.sg.) I.13.1.

**atharvāṅgiras** m.nm.pr. *the race of Atharvan and Āṅgiras.*
–rasas (nom.pl.) III.4. 1,2.

**√ad** *eat.*
atsi (pres.ind.act.sg.) V. 12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15. 2; 16.2; 17.2.
atti (pres.ind.act.sg.) IV. 3.7. V.10.6; 12.2; 13. 2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.1,2.
attha (pres.ind.act.pl.) V.17.1.
adāma (pres.subj.act.pl.) I.12.5.

**adatka** a. *toothless.*
–kam (acc.sg.n.) VIII. 14.1.

**adadāna** a. *not giving.*
–nam (acc.sg.m.) VIII. 8.5.

**adarçanīya** grdv. *not to be shown, unsightly.*
–yam (acc.sg.n.) I.2.4.

**addhā** adv. *indeed, truly.* III.14.4.

**adya** adv. *now, to-day.* VI. 4.5. VIII.8.5.

**adraṣṭṛ** m. *non-seer.* –ṭā (nom.sg.) VII.9.1.

**advitīya** a. *without a second, unique.* –yam (nom.sg.n.) VI.2. 1(2t.),2.

**adhara** a. *lower.* –re (nom.pl.m.) IV.1. 4,6.

**adharāñc** a. *towards a lower place, southwards.* –rāñ (nom.sg.m.) VI. 14.1.

**adharma** m. *unrighteousness.* –mas (nom.sg.m.) VII. 2.1. –mam (acc.sg.) VII.2. 1; 7.1.

**adhastāt** adv.-prep. *on the ground, down, below.* IV.1.8. VII.25.1(2t.), 2.

**adhi** adv.-prep. *above, on, concerning, on account of.* V.3.2. VI.2.3,4.

**adhidāivatam** adv. *in reference to the divine or to the gods.* I.3.1; 5. 2; 6.8. III.18.1(2t.), 2(2t.). IV.3.2.

**adhipati** m. *lord, ruler.* –tis (nom.sg.) V.2.6.

**adhiṣṭhāna** n. *standing-place, abode.* –nam (nom.sg.) VIII. 12.1.

**adhyayana** n. *studying, reading.* –nam (nom.sg.) II.23.1.

**adhyātmam** adv. *in reference to self.* I.2.14; 5.3; 7.1. III.18.1(2t.), 2(2t.). IV.3.3.

**adhvan** m. *road, space.* –vānam (acc.sg.) V.10.5.

**adhvaryu** m. a cert. *priest,* esp. *the actual performer of sacrifice.* –yus (nom.sg.) IV.16.2.

√**an** *breathe.*

– +apa *breathe out.*

apāniti (pres.ind.act.sg.) I.3.3.

– +pra *breathe in, respire.*

prāṇiti (pres.ind.act.sg.) I.3.3.

prāṇantas (pres.ppl.act. nom.pl.) V.1.8,9,10,11.

1 **ana**– pron.st.3pers., see **idam.**

**2 ana** m. *breath, spiration.*
–nas (nom.sg.) V.2.1.
–nasya (gen.sg.) V.2.1.
**anagna** a. *not naked.*
–nas (nom.sg.m.) V.2.2.
**anadyamāna** a. *not eating.*
–nas (nom.sg.m.) IV.3.7.
**ananuvidya** grd. *not having discovered.* VIII.1.6; 8.4.
**ananuçiṣya** grd. *without giving indication.* V.3.4.
**ananūcya** grd. *not having taught* or (mid.mg.) *learned.* VI.1.1.
**ananta** a. *limitless.*
–tas (nom.sg.m.) I.9.2.
**anantavant** a. *limitless.*
–vān (nom.sg.m.) IV.6.3,4(3t.).
–vatas (acc.pl.) IV.6.4.
**anandha** a. *not blind.*
–dhas (nom.sg.m.) VIII.4.2; 10.1,3.
**ananna** n. *non-food, improper food.*
–nam (nom.-acc.sg.) IV.3.7. V.2.1.
**anapānant** a. *not breathing out.*
–nan (nom.sg.m.) I.3.3,4(3t.),5.
**anaçitu** m. *non-eating, fasting.*
–tum (acc.sg. as inf.) IV.10.3.
**anasūri** m. *one not unwise, a sage.*
–ris (nom.sg.) IV.3.7.
**anādara** a. *without respect* or *consideration, indifferent.*
–ras (nom.sg.m.) III.14.2,4.
**anārambhaṇa** a. *giving* or *having no support.*
–ṇāni (nom.pl.n.) II.9.4.
**anāçakāyana** n. *non-eating, fasting.*
–nam (nom.sg.) VIII.5.3.
**anāhitāgni** a. *not setting up the holy fire.*
–nis (nom.sg.m.) V.11.5.
**anirasta** a. *not thrown forth.*
–tās (nom.pl.m.) II.22.5.
**anirukta** a. *spoken unclearly, obscure.*
–tas (nom.sg.m.) I.13.3. II.22.1.
**anistiṣṭhant** a. *accomplishing naught.*

–ṭhan (nom.sg.m.) VII. 20.1.

**anu** adv.-prep. *afterwards; along, over, with regard to, in consequence of.* III.16.2,4, 6. IV.2.2,4; 17.9. V. 3.1(2t.),4; 19.2; 20.2; 21.2; 22.2; 23.2. VIII. 9.1,2; 12.4.

**anujñā** f. *permission.*
–(nom.sg.) I.1.8(2t.).

**anutkrānta** a. *not departed* or *escaped.*
–tas (nom.sg.m.) VIII. 6.4.

**anuttama** a. *most highest, best, without a superior.*
–meṣu (loc.pl.) III.13.7.

**anupatāpin** a. *not ill.*
–pi (nom.sg.m.) VIII. 4.2.

**anupanīya** grd. *without receiving.* V.11.7.

**anupalabhya** grd. *without getting hold on.* VIII. 8.4.

**anupāna** n. *drink.*
–nam (nom.sg.) I.10.3.

**anūcānamānin** a. *thinking oneself learned.*
–nī (nom.sg.m.) VI.1.2,3.

**anṛta** a. *untrue, false;* n. *falsehood.*
–tam (nom.-acc.sg.n.,acc. sg.m.) I.2.3. VI.16. 1. VII.2.1(2t.); 7.1. VIII.3.1.
–tena (instr.sg.) VI.16. 1. VIII.3.2.

**anṛtāpidhāna** a. *having a cover of falschood.*
–nas (nom.sg.m.) VIII. 3.1.
–nās (nom.pl.m.) VIII. 3.2.

**anṛtābhisaṁdha** a. *fabricating untruth.*
–dhas (nom.sg.m.) VI. 16.1.

**anevaṁvid** a. *not knowing, thus, without this knowledge.*
–dam (acc.sg.) IV.17. 10(2t.).

**anta** m. (n.) *end, object, border;* loc.sg. as adv.-prep. *close to.*
–tam (acc.sg.) VIII.1.5; 2.10.
–tāt (abl.sg.) VI.13.2 (2t.).
–te (loc.sg.) V.3.6.
–teṣu (loc.pl.) VIII.7. 4.

**antatas** adv. *finally.* I.2. 9(2t.); 3.12.

**antar** adv.-prep. *among, between.* I.6.6; 7.5. III. 12.4,8(2t.),9; 13.7; 14. 3(2t.),4. V.8.1; 9.1. VIII.1.1(2t.),2,3.

**antarā** adv.-prep. *between.* VIII.14.1.

**antarikṣa** n. *mid-region, atmosphere.*
–ṣam (nom.-acc.sg.) I.3. 7; 6.2(2t.). II.2.1,2; 17.1. III.1.1; 15.5. IV. 6.3. VII.6.1; 8.1; 10.1.
–ṣāt (abl.sg.) III.14.3. IV.17.1.
–ṣe (loc.sg.) IV.9.4.

**antarikṣakṣit** a. *dwelling in the atmosphere.*
–te (dat.sg.) II.24.9.

**antarikṣodara** a. *amid the atmosphere.*
–ras (nom.sg.m.) III. 15.1.

**antarhṛdaya** a. *in the heart.*
–yas (nom.sg.m.) VIII. 1.3.

**antavant** a. *limited.*
–vat (nom.sg.n.) I.8.8.

**antavelā** f. *final hour, hour of death.*
–lāyām (loc.sg.) III.17.6.

**antevāsin** m. *a pupil.*
–sine (dat.sg.) III.11.5.
–sinas (acc.pl.) IV.10.1.

**andha** a. *blind.*
–dhas (nom.sg.m.) V.1. 9; 13.2. VIII.4.2; 9. 1,2.
–dham(nom.sg.n.) VIII. 10.1,3.
–dhe(loc.sg.) VIII.9.1,2.

**anna** n. *food;* esp. *boiled rice; grain.*
–nam (nom.-acc.sg.) I. 3.6; 8.4; 11.9(2t.); 12.2,5(2t.); 13.2. II. 22.2. IV.3.6,8; 11.1. V.2.1(2t.); 6.2; 7.2; 10.4,6; 12.2(2t.); 13. 2(2t.); 14.2(2t.); 15.2 (2t.); 16.2(2t.); 17.2 (2t.); 18.1(2t.). VI. 2.4(2t.); 5.1. VII.4. 2; 7.1; 9.1(2t.),2(2t.); 10.1(2t.); 26.1.
–nena (instr.sg.) VI.7. 6; 8.4.
–nasya (gen.sg.) I.8.4; 10.6. VI.4.1,2,3,4,6. VII.4.2; 9.1,2.
–nāt (abl.sg.) VI.8.4. VII.9.2(2t.); 10.1.
–ne (loc.sg.) I.3.6.

**annapati** m. *lord of food.*
–te (voc.sg.) I.12.5.
**annapāna** n. *food and drink.*
–ne (nom.du.) VIII.2.7.
**annapānaloka** m. *the world of food and drink.*
–kena (instr.sg.) VIII. 2.7.
**annapānalokakāma** a. *desirous of the world of food and drink.*
–mas (nom.sg.m.) VIII. 2.7.
**annamaya** a. *consisting of food.*
–yam (nom.sg.n.) VI. 5.4; 6.5; 7.6.
**annavant** a. *having food.*
–vān (nom.sg.m.) I.3.7; 13.4. II.8.3.
–vatas (acc.pl.) VII.9. 2.
**annāda** a. *eating food, having food to eat.*
–das (nom.sg.m.) I.3.7; 13.4. II.8.3; 12.2; 14. 2. III.13.1,3. IV.3.8.
–dī (nom.sg.f.) IV.3. 8.
**annādya** n. (eating of) *food.*
–yam (nom.sg.) III.1. 3; 2.2; 3.2; 4.2; 5.2; 13.1,3. VI.2.4.
–yena (instr.sg.) V.19. 2; 20.2; 21.2; 22.2; 23.2.
**anya** pron. a. *another, other, else.*
–yas (nom.sg.m.) I.1.6. VII.24.2.
–yat (nom.-acc.sg.n.) II. 21.3. VII.24.1(6t.). VIII.3.2.
–yam (acc.sg.m.) V.11. 3.
–yasmai (dat.sg.) III. 11.6.
–yasya (gen.sg.) I.1.6.
–yasmin (loc.sg.) VII. 24.2.
–ye (nom.pl.m.) I.10.2; 12.2. IV.3.8(2t.); 9. 2.
–yāni (nom.pl.n.) I.3.5.
–yās (nom.pl.f.) VIII. 6.6.
–yān (acc.pl.m.) I.11.2. IV.10.1.
**anyatara** a. compar. *one of two.*
–rā (nom.sg.f.) IV.16. 3,4.
–rām (acc.sg.f.) IV.16. 2(2t.),3.

**anyatra** adv. *elsewhere, otherwise.* VI.8.2 (2t.),4,6. VIII.11.3; 15.1.

**anyathā** adv. *otherwise.* VII.25.2.

**anyarājan** a. *having another as ruler.*
–jānas (nom.pl.m.) VII. 25.2.

**anyādṛça** a. *of another kind.*
–çās (nom.pl.m.) IV.14. 2.

**anvāyatta** a. *connected with* (acc.).
–tā (nom.sg.f.) I.10.9, 10,11; 11.4,5,6,7,8,9.
–tās (nom.pl.m.) II.9.2, 3,5,6,7,8. III.16.1,3,5.
–tāni (nom.pl.n.) II.9. 2,4.

**anvāhāryapacana** m. *the southern sacrificial fire* (serving to cook the Anvāharya).
–nas (nom.sg.) IV.12.1. V.18.2.

**anveṣaṇā** f. *searching, investigation,*
–(nom.sg.) IV.1.7.

**anveṣṭavya** grdv. *to be sought after.*
–yas (nom.sg.m.). VIII. 7.1,3.
–yam (nom.sg.n.). VIII. 1.1,2.

**ap** f. *water.*
āpas (nom.pl.) I.1.2; 8.4. III.1.2; 2.1; 3. 1; 4.1; 5.1. IV.3.2; 12.1; 14.3. V.2.2; 3. 3; 9.1. VI.2.4; 5.2; 8.3. VII.4.2; 6.1; 10. 1(3t.); 26.1.
apas (acc.pl.) V.16.1. VI.2.3(2t.); 7.1; 8.3, 4. VII.2.1; 7.1; 10. 1,2(2t.); 11.1(2t.).
adbhis (instr.pl.) III. 11.6. V.2.2. VI.8.4, 6.
adbhyas (abl.pl.) VI.2. 4; 8.6. VII.10.2(2t.); 11.1.
apām (gen.pl.) I.1.2; 8.5. VI.4.1,2,3,4,6; 6. 3. VII.10.2.
apsu (loc.pl.) II.4.1,2 (2t.). VIII.7.4.

**apa** adv.-prep. *away, forth.* IV.14.2.

**apaciti** f. *awe, honor.*
–tyai (dat.sg.) I.1.9.

**apara** pron.a. *farther, other, latter.*

–rāṇi (acc.pl.n.) VIII.9.3(2t.); 10.4(2t.); 11.3(2t.).

**aparapakṣa** m. *latter* or *dark half of a month.*
–ṣam (acc.sg.) V.10.3.
–ṣāt (abl.sg.) V.10.3.

**aparājita** a. *invincible, unconquerable.*
–tā (nom.sg.f.) VIII.5.3.

**aparāhṇa** m. *afternoon.*
–ṇāt (abl.sg.) II.9.6,7.
–ṇe (loc.sg.) II.14.1.

**apaçyant** a. *not seeing.*
–ntas (nom.pl.m.) V.1.9.

**apahatapāpman** a. *with evil removed.*
–mā (nom.sg.m.) I.2.9. VIII.1.5; 4.2; 7.1,3.

**apahatatamaska** a. *with darkness removed.*
–kān (acc.pl.) VII.11.2.

**apahati** f. *removal, destruction.*
–tis (nom.sg.) VIII.12.1.

**apahantṛ** m. *destroyer.*
–tā (nom.sg.) I.3.1.

**apāna** m. *out-breathing, expiration* (M.M. *down-breathing*).
–nas (nom.sg.) I.3.3. III.13.3. V.21.1.
–nāya (dat.sg.) V.21.1.
–ne (loc.sg.) V.21.2.

**api** adv.-prep. *even, also, unto.* I.5.5; 10.4. II.1.2,3. III.11.6; IV.15.1. V.10.10; 24.4. VI.7.3,5. VII.5.2; 8.1; 9.1; 13.1; 15.3. VIII.3.2; 4.2; 10.1,2,3,4.

**apidhāna** n. *cover.*
–nam (nom.sg.) VIII.3.1.

**apipāsa** a. *without desire for drink.*
–sas (nom.sg.m.) III.17.6. VIII.1.5; 7.1,3.

**apūpa** m. *cake* (Bö. *Honigkucken*; M.M. *hive*).
–pas (nom.sg.) III.1.1.

**apratiṣṭhita** a. *not fixed, uncertain.*
–tam (nom.sg.n.) I.8.6.

**apramatta** a. *not negligent, attentive.*
–tas (nom.sg.m.) I.3.12. II.22.2.

**apramāda** a. *not negligent, intent upon.*
–das (nom.sg.m.) V.2.8.

**apravartin** a. *not flowing forth, inactive.*

–ti (nom.sg.n.) III.12.9.
–tinīm (acc.sg.f.) III.12.9.

**aprāṇant** a. *not breathing in* (M. M. *not breathing up*).
–nan (nom.sg.m.) I.3.3,4(3t.),5.

**aprāpya** grd. *without reaching.* VIII.9.1; 10.1; 11.1.

**apriyavettṛ** m. *one who feels unpleasant things.*
–tā (nom.sg.) VIII.10.2,4.

**aprocya** grd. *not having taught.* IV.10.2.

**apsumant** a. *having water, maintaining oneself in water.*
–mān (nom.sg.m.) II.4.2.

**abala** a. *not strong, feeble.*
–lanām (gen.pl.) IV.4.5.

**abaliman** m. *weakness, feebleness.*
–mānam (acc.sg.) VIII.6.4.

**aboddhṛ** m. *non-perceiver, dullard.*
–dhā (nom.sg.) VII.9.1.

**abrāhmana** m. *non-theologian, false priest.*
–ṇas (nom.sg.) IV.4.5.

**abhaya** a. *not dangerous, safe;* n. *safety.*
–yam (nom.sg.n.,acc.sg.m.) I.4.4,5. IV.15.1. VIII.3.4; 7.4; 8.3; 10.1; 11.1.
–yās (nom.pl.m.) I.4.4.

**abhikāma** a. *desiring* (acc.).
–mas (nom.sg.m.) VIII.2.10.
–māṣ (nom.pl.m.) VIII.1.5.

**abhitas** adv.-prep. *around, near.* III.1.4; 2.3; 3.3; 4.3; 5.3. VIII.6.4.

**abhinaddhākṣa** a. *with eyes covered.*
–ṣas (nom.sg.m.) VI.14.1(2t.).
–ṣam (acc.sg.m.) VI.14.1.

**abhinanda** m. *desire.*
–dās (nom.pl.) V.8.1.

**abhinahana** n. *fetter, bond.*
–nam (acc.sg.) VI.14.2.

**abhipratārin** m. nm.pr.
–riṇam (acc.sg.) IV.3.5.
–(voc.sg.) IV.3.6.

**abhivyāhāra** m. *utterance.*

–rāya (dat.sg. as inf.) VIII.12.4.
**abhisāyam** adv. *against evening, towards evening.* IV.6.1; 7.1; 8.1.
**abhyātta,** see √**dā.**
**abhyāça** m. *expectation, hope.*
–ças (nom.sg.) I.3.12. II.1.4. III.19.4. V. 10.7(2t.).
**abhra** n. *rain-cloud.*
–ram (nom.sg.) V.5.1; 10.5,6. VIII.12.2.
–raṇi (nom.pl.) II.15.1.
**–ama** 2d syl. of **sāman.** I. 6.1,2,3,4,6; 7.1,2,3,4.
**ama–** Vedic pron.st.3pers., *this, he.* V.2.6.
**amata** a. *unthought.*
–tam (nom.-acc.sg.n.) VI.1.3; 4.5.
**amatvā** grd. *not having thought.* VII.18.1.
**amanas** a. *without mind.*
–nasas (nom.pl.) V.1.11.
**amantṛ** m. *non-thinker, simpleton.*
–tā (nom.sg.) VII.9.1.
**amā** adv. *at home, near.* V.2.6.
**amāvāsyā** f. *night of new moon.*
–yāyām (loc.sg.) V.2.4.
**amu–** pron.st.3pers., see **asāu.**
**amutra** adv. *there.* VIII. 1.6.
**amūla** a. *with no root, without basis.*
–lam (nom.sg.n.) VI.8. 3,5.
**amṛta** a. *immortal:* n. (1) *immortality;* (2) *immortal drink, nectar, ambrosia.*
–tas (nom.sg.m.) I.4.5.
–tam (nom.-acc.sg.n.,acc. sg.m.) I.4.4,5. III.6. 1(2t.),3(2t.); 7.1(2t.),3 (2t.); 8.1(2t.),3(2t.); 9. 1(2t.),3(2t.); 10.1(2t.), 3(2t.); 12.6. IV.15.1. VII.24.1. VIII.3.4,5; 7.4; 8.3; 10.1; 11.1; 14.1.
–tā (nom.sg.f.) I.4.5.
–tasya (gen.sg.) VIII. 12.1.
–tās (nom.pl.m.-f.) I.4.4. III.1.2; 2.1; 3.1; 4.1; 5.1,4.
–tāni (nom.pl.n.) III.5. 4(2t.).
–tānam (gen.pl.) III.5.4.
**amṛtatva** n. *immortality.*

–vam (acc.sg.) II.22.2; 23.2. VIII.6.6.

**amogha** a. *infallible, auspicious.*
–ghās (nom.pl.m.) VII. 14.2.

**aya** m. *course; luck, die.*
–yās (nom.pl.) IV.1.4,6.

**ayajamāna** a. *not sacrificing, impious.*
–nam (acc.sg.m.) VIII. 8.5.

**ayam**, see **idam.**

**ayāsya** m.nm.pr.
–yas (nom.sg.) I.2.12.
–yam (acc.sg.) I.2.12.

1 **ara** m. *spoke of wheel.*
–ras (nom.pl.) VII.15.1.

2 **ara** m.nm.pr. of a cert. sea.
–ras (nom.sg.) VIII.5.3.
–ram (acc.sg.) VIII.5.4.

**araṇya** n. *forest.*
–ye (loc.sg.) V.10.1.

**araṇyāyana** n. *hermit life* (in the forest).
–nam (nom.sg.) VIII.5. 3.

**ari** a. *eager: devoted; hostile;* m. (1) *worshipper,* (2) *enemy.* (So Gr. Wb., Capp., Bö., M. M. The two latter translate some of the occurrences as voc.sg., *friend;* see **are.**)

**ariṣṭa** a. *unhurt.*
–ṭam (acc.sg.m.) III.15. 3.

**are** emph.pcl. of address (BR., not in Capp.). IV.1.3,5,7,8; 2.3,5.

**arcis** f. *flame.*
–(nom.sg.) V.4.1; 5.1; 6.1; 7.1; 8.1.
–ṣam (acc.sg.) IV.15.5 V.10.1.
–ṣas (abl.sg.) IV.15.5. V.10.1.

**arṇava** a. *waving;* m. *wave, sea.*
–vāu (nom.-acc.du.m.) VIII.5.3,4.

**artha** m. *aim, business, opportunity.*
–thena (instr.sg.) V.11. 6.

**ardha** m. *side, place.*
–dham (acc.sg.) V.3.4,6.

**arvāñc** a. *turned towards* or *downwards, coming near;* n. acc. as adv. *hitherwards, down, beneath.*
–āk (acc.sg.n.) III.10. 4.

–āñcas (nom.pl.) I.7.6,8.

√**arh** *be worthy.*

–hati (pres.ind.act.sg.) IV.4.5.

**arhaṇā** f. *veneration.*

–ṇam (acc.sg.) V.3.6; 11.5.

**alaṁkāra** m *ornamentation.*

–reṇa (instr.sg.) VIII. 8.5.

**alabdhvā** grd. *without grasping.* VI.8.2(2t.).

**alpa** a. *small, finite.*

–pam (nom.sg.n.) VII. 24.1(2t.).

–pe (loc.sg.) VII.23.1.

–pas (nom.pl.m.) VII. 6.1.

**alpavid** a. *knowing little.*

–vit (nom.sg.m.) VII. 5.2.

√**av** *favor, protect.*

–vati (pres.ind.act.sg.) I. 2.9.

**avadant** a. *not speaking.*

–ntas (nom.pl.) V.1.8.

**avabhṛtha** m. *bathing after sacrifice.*

–thas (nom.sg.) III.17. 5.

**avarapuruṣa** m. *younger man, descendant.*

–ṣas (nom.pl.) IV.11. 2; 12.2; 13.2.

**avākin** a. *not speaking.*

–kī (nom.sg.) III.14.2,4.

**avāntaradiç** f. *intermediate direction* or *cardinal point.*

–ças (nom.pl.) V.6.1.

**avi** m. *sheep.*

–vayas (nom.pl.) II.6.1; 18.1.

**avijānant** a. *undiscerning.*

–nan (nom.sg.m.) VII. 17.1.

**avijñāta** a. *undistinguished.*

–tam (nom.-acc.sg.n.) VI.1.3; 4.5,7.

**avijñātṛ** m. *non-discerner, one who does not understand.*

–tā (nom.sg.) VII.9.1.

**avitti** f. *the not finding.*

–tyā (instr.sg.) I.11.2.

**avittvā** grd. *not having found.* I.2.9.

**aviddha** a. *unhurt.*

dhas (nom.sg.m.) VIII. 4.2.

**avidyā** f. *lack of knowledge, ignorance.*

–(nom.sg.) I.1.10.

**avidvāṅs** a. *not knowing, unwise.*
–dvan (nom.sg.m.) I.10.9,10,11; 11.4,5,6,7,8,9. V.11.5; 24.1.
–duṣām(gen.pl.)VIII.6.5.

**aviçeṣa** a. *without difference;* instr. as adv. *indiscriminately, in general.*
–ṣeṇa (instr.sg.) VIII.15.1.

**avyathamāna** a. *not staggering.*
–nas (nom.sg.m.) VII.4.3; 5.3.
–nan (acc.pl.) VII.4.3; 5.3.

**√aç** *partake of, eat, drink.*
–nasi (pres.ind.act.sg.) IV.10.3.
–nati (pres.ind.act.sg.) I.2.9. III.17.2.
–nanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) III.6.1; 7.1; 8.1; 9.1; 10.1.
–nīyat (pres.opt.act.sg.) II.19.2(2t.). VII.9.1.
–āna (imv.act.sg.) IV.10.3. VI.7.3.
aça (perf.ind.act.sg.) VI.7.2,4.
açīs (unaug.aor.ind.act.sg.) VI.7.1.
–iṣyami (fut.ind.act.sg.) IV.10.3.
–iṣyantas (fut.ppl.act.nom.pl.) V.2.2.
–itam (pass.ppl.nom.-acc.sg.n.) VI.5.1,3; 8.3.
–yamanasya (pres.ppl.pass.gen.sg.) VI.6.2,4.
–içiṣati (pres.ind.act.sg.des.) III.17.1. VI.8.3.
–+pra *eat up.*
praçya grd. VII.9.1.

**√açanāy** *be hungry.*
–yamas (pres.ind.act.pl.) I.12.2.

**açanāyā** f. *hunger.*
–(nom.sg.) VI.8.3.

**açanāyāpipāsā** f. *hunger and thirst.*
–se (acc.du.) VI.8.3.

**açani** f.(m.) *thunderbolt, flash of lightning.*
–nis (nom.sg.) V.5.1.

**açarīra** a. *bodiless.*
–ras (nom.sg.m.) VIII.12.2.
–ram (acc.sg.m.) VIII.12.1.
–rasya (gen.sg.) VIII.12.1.

–rāṇi (nom.pl.n.) VIII. 12.2.

**açṛṇvant** a. *not hearing.*
–ntas (nom.pl.) V.1.10.

**açman** m. *rock, stone.*
–mā (nom.sg.) I.2.8.
–mānam (acc.sg.) I.2. 7,8.

**açrad** indcl., see **√dhā.**

**açravanīya** grdv. *not to be heard.*
–yam (acc.sg.n.) I.2.5.

**açruta** a. *not heard, unknown.*
–tam (nom.-acc.sg.n.) VI.1.3; 4.5.

**açrotṛ** m. *non-hearer.*
–tā (nom.sg.) VII.9.1.

**açva** m. *horse.*
–vas (nom.sg.) VIII.13.1.
–vās (nom.pl.) VII.6.1; 18.1.

**açvatarīratha** m. *chariot drawn by female mules.*
–thas (nom.sg.) IV.2.2, 4. V.13.2.
–tham (acc.sg.) IV.2.1,3.

**açvattha** m. *holy fig-tree.*
–thas (nom.sg.) VIII. 5.3.

**açvanāya** m. *horse-leader.*
–yas (nom.sg.) VI.8.3,5.

**açvapati** m.nm.pr.
–tis (nom.sg.) V.11.4.

**aṣṭama** num.a, *eighth.*
–mas (nom.sg.m.) I.1.3.

**aṣṭācatvāriṅçad** num. *forty-eight.*
–çat (nom.) III.16.5.

**aṣṭācatvāriṅçadakṣara** a. *having forty-eight syllables.*
–rā (nom.sg.f.) III.16.5.

[**aṣṭādaça** num.a. *eighteenth.*]

**√1 as** *be.*
–mi (pres.ind.sg.) I.11. 1. II.21.4; 24.5,9,15. III.14.4. IV.4.1,2,4 (3t.); 10.3; 11.1(2t.); 12.1(2t.); 13.1(2t.). V.1.6(2t.),13(2t.),14 (2t.); 11.5,7. VI.9. 2(2t.); 10.1(2t.). VII. 1.3; 15.4. VIII.11.1,3.
–i (pres.ind.sg.) I.5.2,4. III.17.6(3t.). IV.4.2 (3t.),4(3t.). V.1.12,13 (2t.),14(2t.); 2.6; 15. 1; 16.1; 17.1. VI.1. 3; 8.7; 9.4; 10.3; 11. 3; 12.3; 13.3; 14.3; 15.3; 16.3. VII.15.2 (6t.),3(6t.),4.
–ti (pres.ind.sg.) II.21.

3. III.14.4. VII.1.5 (2t.); 2.2(2t.); 3.2 (2t.); 4.3(2t.); 5.2,3 (2t.); 6.2(2t.); 7.2 (2t.); 8.2(2t.); 9.2 (2t.); 10.2.(2t.); 11.2 (2t.); 12.2(2t.); 13.2 (2t.); 14.2(2t.); 23.1. VIII.1.3(2t.); 12.1.

svas (pres.ind.du.) VIII. 8.3.

smas (pres.ind.pl.) I.8. 1. IV.5.1.

asāni (pres.subj.sg.) V. 2.6.

syām (pres.opt.sg.) VI. 2.3 (2t.).

syāt (pres.opt.sg.) I.3. 8,9,10(2t.),11; 10.3. II.11.2. III.14.4. V. 24.1. VI.1.4,5,6; 2.2; 7.3(2t.); 8.4,6. VII. 5.2.

syāma (pres.opt.pl.) VI. 2.4.

astu (imv.sg.) IV.2.3. VII.15.2.

sant pres.ppl., which see.

āsīt (impf.ind.sg.) III. 19.1(2t.). VI.2.1(2t.), 2.

āsa (perf.ind.sg.) IV.1. 1. VI.1.1.

**√2 as** *throw, hurl.*

– +abhipra *set aside.*

abhiprāsya grd. VI.13. 2.

– +sam *join, compose.*

samastas (pass.ppl.nom. sg.m.) VIII.6.3; 11.1.

–tasya (pass.ppl.gen.sg.) II.1.1.

**asaṁvidāna** a. *without agreement, separate.*

–nāu (nom.du.m.) VIII. 7.2.

**asakṛt** adv. *not once, often.* V.10.8.

**asaṁkalpanīya** grdv. *not to be imagined.*

–yam (acc.sg.n.) I.2.6.

**asant** a. *not existing.*

–sat (nom.sg.n.) III. 19.1. VI.2.1.

–satas (abl.sg.) VI.2. 1,2.

**asambādha** a. *unconfined, large.*

–dhān (acc.pl.) VII.12. 2.

**asambheda** m. *non-union, separation.*

–dāya (dat.sg. as inf.) VIII.4.1.

**asahasra** n. *non-thousand, less than a thousand.*

–reṇa (instr.sg.) IV.4.5.

**asādhu** a. *not good, not right.*
–(nom.-acc.sg.n.) II.1.1, 3(2t.). VII.2.1(2t.); 7.1.
–dhunā (instr.sg.) II.1.2.

**asāman** n. *non-Sāman.*
–ma (nom.sg.) II.1.1,3.
–mna (instr.sg.) II.1.2.

**asukha** a. *unpleasant, sad.*
–kham (acc.sg.n.) VII.22.1.

**asurās** m.pl. *demons, Asuras.* I.2.2,3,4,5,6,7. VIII.8.4.
–ran (acc.pl.) VIII.8.4.
–raṇam (gen.pl.) VIII.7.2; 8.5.

**asāu** dem.pron. *yon, yonder, that.*
–(nom.sg.m.) I.3.1,2 (2t.); 5.1; 8.5; 10.6. II.10.5. III.1.1; 19.3. V.3.3; 4.1; 10.8. VIII.6.1.
amum (acc.sg.m.) I.3.2(2t.); 10.7. II.9.1,8. VII.3.1; 7.1; 14.1. VIII.6.2(2t.); 8.4,5.
amunā (instr.sg.) I.7.7. III.15.3(15t.).
amuṣmat (abl.sg.) I.6.8; 7.7. VIII.6.2; 12.2.
amuṣya (gen.sg.) I.7.5 (2t.); 8.5,7. VI.9.2. (2t.).
amuṣmin (loc.sg.) I.9.4 (2t.). IV.11.2; 12.2; 13.2. V.1.3. VIII.6.2.

**asta** n. *stead, home* (of sun).
–tam (nom.-acc.sg.) I.9.1. II.14.1. III.6.4; 7.4(2t.); 8.4(2t.); 9.4. (2t.); 10.4(2t.); 11.1. IV.3.1(2t.).

**astamaya** m. *setting* (of sun).
–yāt (abl.sg.) II.9.7.

**asthi** n. *bone.*
–(nom.sg.) II.19.1. VI.5.3.

**asmatkulīna** a. *belonging to our family.*
–nas (nom.sg.m.) VI.1.1.

**asmadvidyā** f. *knowledge of ourselves.*
–(nom.sg.) IV.14.1.

**asmarant** a. *not remembering, thoughtless.*
–ntas (nom.pl.) VII.13.1.

**asrāma** a. *not lame.*
–mas (nom.sg.m.) VIII.10.1,3.

√**ah** *speak.*
attha (perf.ind.act.sg.) IV.1.3,5.
āha (perf.ind.act.sg.) I. 1.8. III.14.4; 16.7. VIII.6.5.
āhus (perf.ind.act.pl.) II.1.2(3t.),3(3t.). III. 17.5. IV.3.7. VI.2.1; 4.5. VII.5.2; 11.1 (2t.); 15.2. VIII.6.4; 8.5; 11.3.
–+prati *reply.*
pratyaha (perf.ind.act. sg.) VII.15.2.
**aha** assev.pcl. *of course, certainly.* VIII.11.2.
**ahaṁçreyas** n. *prœëminence of the Ego, self-conceit.*
–yasi (loc.sg.) V.1.6.
**ahaṁkārādeça** m. *doctrine of the Ego.*
–ças (nom.sg.) VII.25.1.
**ahan, ahas (ahar)** n. *day.*
–has (nom.-acc.sg.) IV. 15.5. V.4.1; 10.1. VIII.3.2(2t.),3(2t.),5 (2t.); 4.2.
–hnas (abl.sg.) IV.15.5. V.10.1.
–hāni (acc.pl.) VI.7.1,2.
**aham** 1pers.pron. *I.*
–(nom.sg.) I.5.2,4; 8.7, 8; 11.1,2(2t.). III.11. 2; 15.2; 16.2,4,6,7. IV.1.8; 4.1,2(4t.),4 (6t.); 10.5; 11.1(2t.); 12.1.(2t.); 13.1(2t.); 14.3. V.1.6(2t.),13 (2t.),14.(2t.); 2.6; 3.5. (2t.); 11.3,5. VI.3.2; 9.2(2t.); 10.1(2t.). VII.1.3(2t.); 16.1; 24.2; 25.1(7t.). VIII. 9.1,2; 10.2,4; 11.1(2t.), 2(2t.); 14.1(3t.).
mam (acc.sg.) II.9.1 (2t.). IV.1.5. V.11.3; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2. VI.15.1 (2t.). VIII.6.4(2t.).
ma (encl.acc.sg.) I.10. 6; 11.4,6,8; 12.3. III. 16.7. IV.2.4,5; 4.4; 14.2. V.2.6; 3.4,5(2t.), 7. VI.5.4; 6.5; 7.2; 8.7; 9.4; 10.3; 11.3; 12.3; 13.1,2,3; 14.3; 15.3; 16.3. VII.1.1, 3.
mayā (instr.sg.) I.11.5, 7,9(2t.). IV.1.4,6.
me (encl.dat.-gen.sg.) I. 10.2,3(2t.),4; 11.3. II. 24.5,9,14. III.14.3(2t.),

4; 16.2,4,6. IV.2.2; 5.2; 6.3; 7.3; 8.3; 9.2, 3; 14.3. V.2.1,2; 3.6; 11.5. VI.1.7(2t.); 3.4; 4.7; 7.4; 8.1,3. VII. 1.3,5; 2.2; 3.2; 4.3; 5.3; 6.2; 7.2; 8.2; 9.2; 10.2; 11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2. VIII.8.1.

mat (abl.sg.) V.1.8,9, 10,11.

mama (gen.sg.) I.5.2,4; 11.3.

āvām (nom.du.) VIII. 8.1,3.

vayam (nom.pl.) I.8.5,7. II.24.4,8,12,13. III. 17.7. IV.3.7; 11.2; 12.2; 13.2. V.2.7.

nas (encl.acc.-dat.-gen. pl.) I.12.2. II.1.3(2t.). IV.5.1; 10.4. V.I.7, 12; 11.1,6. VI.4.5.

**ahar,** see **ahan.**

**ahaha** interj. of joy, sorrow, or scorn. IV.2. 3,5.

**ahiṅsant** a. *not harming, harmless.*
–san (nom.sg.m.) VIII. 15.1.

**ahiṅsā** f. *non-injuring, harmlessness.*
–(nom.sg.) III.17.4.

**ahṛdayajña** a. *not knowing the heart.*
–ñam (nom.-acc.sg.n.) VII.2.1(2t.); 7.1.

**ahorātra** n. *day and night.*
–re (acc.du.) VIII.4.1.

## Ā

1 **ā** adv.-prep. *hither, unto; hither from; as far as.* I.6.6. II.1.4. III.13. 6; 19.4. V.2.1(2t.). VII.2.1; 7.1; 8.1; 10. 1. VIII.8.1(2t.).

2 **ā-** 1st syl. of **ādi.** II.8.1.

**ākāça** m. *free space, sky; fifth element, atmosphere* or *sky.*
–ças (nom.sg.) I.9.1(3t.). III.11.7; 12.7,8(2t.), 9; 13.5; 18.1. IV. 13.1. V.6.1; 23.2(2t.). VII.4.2; 12.1; 26.1. VIII.1.1,2,3(2t.); 14. 1.
–çam (acc.sg.) I.9.1. IV.10.5. V.10.4,5; 15.1. VII.2.1; 7.1;

11.1; 12.1(2t.),2(2t.). VIII.12.4.
–çena (instr.sg.) VII. 12.1.
–çāt (abl.sg.) I.9.1. V. 10.4,5; 12.2(2t.). VII. 13.1. VIII.12.2.
–çasya (gen.sg.) VII. 12.2.
–çe (loc.sg.) V.23.2. VII.12.1(6t.).

**ākāçavant** a. *possessing free space, spacious.*
–vatas (acc.pl.) VII.12. 2.

**ākāçātman** a. *with atmosphere as self.*
–mā (nom.sg.m.) III. 14.2.

**ākīṭapataṁgapipīlakam** adv. (*as far as* i.e.) *together with worms, butterflies, and ants.* (So BR., Bö.; but it is perhaps better to separate, in spite of the sg., into **ā** and **kīṭa**—: see these and Wh. Gr. 1253.c,d.)

**ākhaṇa** a. *hard.*
–ṇas (nom.sg.m.) I.2.8.
–ṇam (acc.sg.m.) I.2.7,8.

**āgātṛ** m. *effective singer.*
–tā (nom.sg.) I.2.14.

**āgnīdhrīya** a. *being within the Āgnīdhra;* m. *the fire therein.*
–yasya (gen.sg.) II.24. 7.

**āṅgirasa** a. *descended from Aṅgiras;* m. nm.pr.
–sas (nom.sg.) III.17.6.

**ācaraṇa** n. *approach, conduct; cart.*
–ṇe (loc.sg.) VIII.12.3.

**ācārya** m. *teacher.*
–yas (nom.sg.) IV.9.1; 14.1(3t.). VII.15.1.
–yam (acc.sg.) VII.15. 2.
–yāt (abl.sg.) IV.9.3.

**ācāryākula** n. *teacher's family* or *abode.*
–lam (acc.sg.) IV.5.1; 9.1.
–lat (abl.sg.) VIII.15.1.

**ācāryakulavāsin** a. *dwelling with a teacher's family.*
–sī (nom.sg.m.) II.23.2.

**ācāryajāyā** f. *teacher's wife.*
–(nom.sg.) IV.10.3.

**ācāryavant** a. *having a teacher.*

–vān (nom.sg.m.) VI. 14.2.

**ācāryahan** m. *slayer of a teacher, magistricide.*
–hā (nom.sg.) VII.15. 2,3.

**āji** f. *race, combat.*
–jes (gen.sg.) I.3.5.

**ājya** n. *melted butter, ghee.*
–yasya (gen.sg.) V.2.4, 5(4t.).

**āṭikī** f. nm. pr.
–kyā (instr.sg.) I.10.1.

**āṇḍa** n. *egg.*
–ḍam (nom.sg.) III.19. 1.

**āṇḍakapāla** n. *egg-shell.*
–le (nom.du.) III.19.1.

**āṇḍaja** a. *egg-born.*
–jam (nom.sg.n.) VI.3.1.

**āt** adv. *from this, thereupon, then.* III.17.7.

**ātmakrīḍa** a. *playing with* or *delighting in self.*
–ḍas (nom.sg.m.) VII. 25.2.

**ātmatas** adv. *from self.* VII.26.1(19t.).

**ātman** m. *breath; spirit; soul; character; self;* as refl.pron. *myself, thyself, himself, etc.; the self* par excellence, *the soul of the universe.*
–mā (nom.sg.) I.7.2(2t.); 13.1. III.14.3(2t.),4. IV.3.7; 15.1. V.11.1; 12.1; 13.1; 14.1; 15. 1; 16.1; 17.1. VI.8. 7; 9.4; 10.3; 11.3; 12.3; 13.3; 14.3; 15. 3; 16.3. VII.3.1; 5. 2; 25.2(7t.). VIII.1. 5; 3.3,4; 4.1; 5.3; 7. 1,3,4; 8.3,4(2t.); 10. 1; 11.1; 12.4(3t.),5; 14.1.
–mānam (acc.sg.) I.3. 12. II.9.4; 22.5(2t.). V.11.2,4,6; 12.1(2t.), 2; 13.1(2t.),2; 14.1 (2t.),2; 15.1(2t.),2; 16.1(2t.),2; 17.1(2t.), 2; 18.1(2t.). VI.16.1 (2t.),2(2t.). VIII.1.6 (2t.); 5.1,2; 7.1,2(2t.), 3; 8.1(2t.),4(3t.); 11. 1,2; 12.6(2t.).
–manā (instr.sg.) VI.3. 2,3; 11.1.
–mane (dat.sg.) II.22.2.
–manas (gen.sg.) V.12. 2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2, 17.2, 18.2. VIII. 5.2; 8.1; 12...

–mani (loc.sg.) V.24.4. VIII.15.1.
–mānas (nom.pl.) II.22.3(3t.).
–masu (loc.pl.) V.18.1; 24.2.

**ātmamithuna** a. *having self as a match, coupled with self.*
–nas (nom.sg.m.) VII.25.2.

**ātmarati** a. *finding satisfaction in self.*
–tis (nom.sg.m.) VII.25.2.

**ātmavid** a. *knowing self* or *the supreme spirit.*
–vit (nom.sg.) VII.1.3 (2t.).

**ātmavidyā** f. *knowledge of self* or *of the supreme spirit.*
–(nom.sg.) IV.14.1.

**ātmasammita** a. *self-measured.*
–tam (acc.sg.n.) II.10.1,6.

**ātmādeça** m. *doctrine of the soul* or *self.*
–ças (nom.sg.) VII.25.2.

**ātmānanda** a. *finding bliss in self.*
–das (nom.sg.m.) VII.25.2.

**ātharvaṇa** a. *belonging to Atharvan;* m. *the Atharva-Veda.*
–ṇas (nom.sg.m.) VII.1.4.
–ṇam (acc.sg.m.) VII.1.2; 2.1; 7.1.

**ādarça** m. *mirror.*
–çe (loc.sg.) VIII.7.4.

**ādi** m. *beginning*; used as syll. in word-analysis.
–dis (nom.sg.) II.8.1; 9.4; 10.2.

**āditya** a. *belonging to Aditi* or *to the Ādityas;* m. (1) *son of Aditi,* pl. *the Ādityas* (gods of the heavenly light); (2) *the sun* (the common mg. in ChU.).
–yas (nom.sg.) I.3.7; 5.1; 6.3(2t.); 11.7; 13.2. II.2.1,2; 10.5; 20.1; 21.1. III.1.1; 6.4; 7.4; 8.4; 9.4; 10.4; 13.1; 18.2; 19.1,3. IV.11.1. V.4.1; 19.2 (2t.). VIII.6.1.
–yam (acc.sg.) I.11.7. II.9.1,8; 10.5; 24.11, 12 (these two latter acc.sg.n.). III.1.4; 2.3; 3.3; 4.3; 5.3; 15.

6; 19.4. IV.15.5; 17.1. V.10.2; 13.1. VIII.6.5.
–yena (instr.sg.) III.18.5.
–yat (abl.sg.) II.10.5. IV.15.5; 17.2. V.10.2. VI.4.2. VIII.6.2.
–yasya (gen.sg.) I.6.5,6. II.10.6. III.1.4; 2.3; 3.3; 4.3; 5.3. VI.4.2. VIII.6.2.
–ye (loc.sg.) I.6.6. II.14.1,2. IV.11.1. V.19.2. VIII.6.2.
–yās (nom.pl.) II.24.16. III.8.1; 16.5(2t.),6.
–yebhyas (dat.pl.) II.24.14.
–yānām (gen.pl.) II.24.1. III.8.3,4; 16.6.

**ādityajaya** m. *victory over the sun.*
–yāt (abl.sg.) II.10.6.

**ādityatva** n. *quality of the sun.*
–vam (nom.sg.) VI.4.2.

**ādibhājin** a. *sharing in* **ādi.**
–jīni (nom.pl.n.) II.9.4.

**ādiṣṭa** n. *instruction.*
–ṭam (nom.sg.) III.18.1,2.

**ādeça** m. *account, precept.*
–ças (nom.sg.) III.19.1. VI.1.4,6.
–çam (acc.sg.) VI.1.3.
–çās (nom.pl.) III.5.1,2.

**ādhipatya** n. *lordship, supremacy.*
–yam (acc.sg.) III.6.4; 7.4; 8.4; 9.4; 10.4. V.2.6.

**anandin** a. *joyful.*
–nas (nom.pl.) VII.10.1.

**√āp** *reach, get.*
–pnoti (pres.ind.act.sg.) I.7.7,8. II.10.5,6. VII.10.2; 26.2. VIII.1.4; 7.1,2,3; 8.4; 12.6.
–payatas (pres.ind.act.du. caus.) I.1.6.
– +pra *arrive at, win.*
prāpnuvanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) VII.6.1.
–pa (perf.ind.act.sg.) IV.9.1.
–ptāya (pass.ppl.dat.sg.) V.3.6.
–ptās (pass.ppl.nom.pl.) IV.5.1.
–ptebhyas (pass.ppl.dat.pl.) V.11.5.
–pya grd. VI.4.7; 8.6.
–payati (pres.ind.act.sg. caus.) IV.9.3.

–paya (imv. act.sg.caus.) IV.5.1.
– +abhipra *attain to.* abhiprāpnuvanti (pres. ind.act.pl.) V.10.3.
– +sam *win, finish.* samāpnoti (pres.ind.act. sg.) I.4.4.
[–pta pass.ppl.]

**āpayitṛ** m. *obtainer.* –tā (nom.sg.) I.1.7.

**āpūryamāṇapakṣa** m. *the half-month of crescent* (moon). –ṣam (acc.sg.) IV.15.5. V.10.1. –ṣat (abl.sg.) IV.15.5. V.10.1.

**āpomaya** a. *made of water.* –yas (nom.sg.m.) VI.5.4; 6.5; 7.1,6.

**āmalaka** m. *Myrobalan tree;* n. fruit of same. –ke (acc.du.n.) VII.3.1.

**āmikṣā** f. *curds.* –ṣayā (instr.sg.) VIII.8.5.

**āyatana** n. *foothold, support, seat, abode;* esp. *fireplace, sanctuary.* –nam (nom.-acc.sg.) V 1.5(3t.); 1.14(2t.). VI. 8.2(2t.). nāya (dat.sg.) V.2.5. –nani (acc.pl.) VI.24.2.

**āyatanavant** a. *having a support* or *abode.* –vān (nom.sg.m.) IV.8.3,4(3t.). –vatas (acc.pl.) IV.8.4.

**āyamana** n. *stretching, bending.* –nam (nom.sg.) I.3.5.

**āyus** n. *life, long life.* –(acc.sg.) II.11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2; 18.2; 19.2; 20.2. III.16.6. IV. 11.2; 12.2; 13.2. –uṣas (abl.sg.) II.24.6, 10,15.

**āraṇya** a. *of the forest, wild;* m. *wild animal.* –yās (nom.pl.m.) II.9.7.

**āruṇi** a. *descended from Aruṇa;* m.nm.pr. –ṇis (nom.sg.) V.11.2. VI.8.1. –ṇim (acc.sg.) V.17.1. –ṇaye (dat.sg.) III.11.4.

**āruṇeya** a. *descended from Āruṇi;* m.nm.pr. –yas (nom.sg.) V.3.1. VI.1.1.

**ārjava** n. *rectitude.* –vam (nom.sg.) III.17.4.

**ārtvijya** n. *office* or *duty of the sacrificing priest.*
–yāis (instr.pl.) I.10.6; 11.2,3.
**ārṣeya** a. *derived from a Rishi*, see **ṛṣi.**
–yam (nom.sg.n.) I.3.9.
**āva–** pron.st.1pers., see **aham.**
**āvarta** m. *turning, winding; activity.*
–tam (acc.sg.) IV.15.6.
**āvartin** a. *returning.*
–tīni (nom.pl.n.) V.10.8.
**āvasatha** m. *dwelling-place, inn.*
–thān (acc.pl.) IV.1.1.
**āvirbhāvatirobhāva** m. *appearance and disappearance.*
–vāu (nom.du.) VII.26.1.
**āçā** f. *hope.*
–(nom.sg.) VII.14.1,2; 26.1.
–çām (acc.sg.) II.22.2. VII.14.1,2.
–çayā (instr.sg.) VII. 14.2.
–çāyās (abl.-gen.sg.) VII. 14.2(3t.); 15.1.
**āçis** f. *prayer, benediction.*
–iṣas (nom.pl.) VII.14. 2.
**āçīḥsamṛddhi** f. *success in prayer.*
–dhis (nom.sg.) I.3.8.
**āçeddha** a. *kindled by hope.*
–dhas (nom.sg.m.) VII. 14.1.
**āçvatarāçvi** m.nm.pr.
–vis (nom.sg.) V.11.1.
–vim (acc.sg.) V.16.1.
**√ās** *sit, seat oneself; remain, dwell.*
–sse (pres.ind.mid.sg.) IV.2.4.
–sīran (pres.opt.mid.pl.) VII.13.1.
–sīnās (pres.ppl.mid.nom. pl.) VIII.6.4.
–sām (vbl.f.acc.sg.) I. 10.11.
– +upa *sit near, honor.*
upāsse (pres.ind.mid.sg.) IV.2.2. V.12.1(2t.); 13.1(2t.); 14.1(2t.); 15.1(2t.); 16.1(2t.); 17. 1(2t.).
–ste (pres.ind.mid.sg.) I.1.7,8; 2.14; 3.7; 9. 2,4. II.1.4; 2.3; 3.2; 4.2; 5.2; 6.2; 7.2; 8. 3; 9.8; 10.6(2t.). III. 19.4. IV.5.3(2t.); 6. 4(2t.); 7.4(2t.); 8.4 (2t.); 11.2(2t.); 12.2

(2t.); 13.2(2t.). V.12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2; 18.1. VII.1.5; 2.2; 3.2; 4.3(2t.); 5.3(2t.); 6.2; 7.2(2t.); 8.2; 9.2(2t.); 10.2(2t.); 11.2(2t.); 12.2(2t.); 13.2; 14.2(2t.).

–smahe (pres.ind.mid.pl.) IV.3.7.

–sate (pres.ind.mid.pl.) V.10.1,3; 24.5(2t.). VIII.12.6.

–sīta (pres.opt.mid.sg.) I.1.1; 3.1,2,3,5,6,8; 4.1; 5.3. II.2.1; 3.1; 4.1; 5.1; 6.1; 7.1; 8.1; 9.1; 10.1; 21.4. III.13.1,2,3,4,5,8; 14.1; 18.1(2t.).

–ssva (imv.mid.sg.) VII.1.4; 2.1; 3.1; 4.2; 5.2; 6.1; 7.1; 8.1; 9.1; 10.1; 11.1; 12.1; 13.1; 14.1.

–sām (vbl.f.acc.sg.) I.2.2,3,4,5,6,7,10,11,12.

– +paryupa *sit around, worship.*

paryupāsate (pres.ind.mid.pl.) V.24.5. VI.15.1.

**āsura** a. *belonging to the Asuras, demonic.*

–ras (nom.sg.m.) VIII.8.5.

**āstāva** m. *praise-place* (for a cert. *recitation*).

–ve (loc.sg.) I.10.8.

**āsya** n. *mouth.*

–yam (nom.sg.) V.18.2.

–yāt (abl.sg.) I.2.12.

**āhavanīya** (a. w. **agni** =) m. *oblation-fire* (eastern of the three sacrificial fires).

–yas (nom.sg.) IV.13.1. V.18.2.

–yasya (gen.sg.) II.24.11.

–ye (loc.sg.) IV.17.6.

**āhāraçuddhi** f. *purity of food.*

–dhāu (loc.sg.) VII.26.2.

**āhuti** f. *oblation, offering.*

–tim (acc.sg.) V.19.1.

–tes (abl.-gen.sg.) V.4.2; 5.2; 6.2; 7.2; 8.2.

–tāu (loc.sg.) V.3.3; 9.1.

**āhrāda** m. *loud noise, sound of thunder, thunder-clap.*

–das (nom.pl.) VII.11.1.

## I

**i–** pron.st.3pers., see **idam.**

**√i, ay** *go, come; attain to, spring from; be engaged in.*

eti (pres.ind.act.sg.) I.5.1,3. II.11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2; 18.2; 19.2; 20.2; 23.2. III.16.2,4,6; 17.2,3. IV.3.1(2t.); 11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 15.5. V.10.1,3. VIII.3.3,5; 6.6.

yanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) I.9.1. V.10.8.

ayate (pres.ind.mid.sg., Wh.Gr.inadequate,but see Wh.RVF. s.v. √i) I.2.12.

etu (imv.act.sg.) I.11.3.

yan(pres.ppl.act.nom.sg.) II.14.1.

eta (nm.ag.nom.sg.) II.24.5,9,15. III.6.4; 7.4(2t.); 8.4(2t.); 9.4(2t.); 10.4(2t.); 11.4.

itas (pass.ppl.nom.sg.) V.9.2.

– +adhi *perceive, study.*

adhyemi(pres.ind.act.sg.) VII.1.2(2t.).

–eṣi (pres.ind.act.sg.) V.11.6.

–eti (pres.ind.act.sg.) V.11.2,4.

adhīte (pres.ind.mid.sg., Wh.Gr. inadequate) VII.3.1; 14.1.

–īyīya (pres.opt.mid.sg., Wh.Gr.129. a and 616 inadequate) VII.3.1.

–īhi (imv.act.sg.) VII.1.1.

–īyānas (pres.ppl.mid. nom.sg.) VIII.15.1.

–ītya grd. VI.1.2. VIII.15.1.

– +anu *follow.*

anuyanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) V.14.1.

– +api *enter, dissolve into.*

apyeti (pres.ind.act.sg.) IV.3.1(3t.),3.

–piyanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) IV.3.2. VI.10.1.

–pītas (pass.ppl.nom.sg.) VI.8.1(2t.). VIII.11.1,2.

– +ā *come* or *go to, befall.*

āyanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) V.14.1.

ehi (imv.act.sg.) V.1.12.

āyan (pres.ppl.act.nom.sg.) VIII.6.6.

eyaya (perf.ind.act.sg.) I.10.7. V.3.1,4,6. VI.1.2. VIII.9.2; 10.3; 11.2.
etya grd. IV.4.3. V.1.7.
– +udā *go up; go out; go forth.*
udeyāya (perf.ind.act.sg.) V.3.6.
– +parya *walk about, return.*
paryetya grd. V.1.8,9, 10,11.
– +pratyā *return.*
pratyeyāya (perf.ind.act. sg.) IV.1.7,8; 3.7.
– +sama *gather, assemble at, meet.*
sametya grd. V.11.1.
– +abhisama *come together to, go to together.*
abhisametya grd. V.1.12.
– +upasamā *come together to, meet with.*
upasametya grd. I.12.2.
– +ud *rise, go out.*
udeti (prēs.ind.act.sg.) I. 6.7. III.6.3; 7.3; 8.3; 9.3; 10.3; 11.3.
–dyanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) III.6.2; 7.2; 8.2; 9.2; 10.2.
–dyan (pres.ppl.act.nom. sg.) I.3.1(2t.). II.14.1.
–diyaya (perf.ind.act.sg.) III.11.2.
–deta (nm.ag.nom.sg.) III.6.4; 7.4(2t.); 8.4 (2t.); 9.4(2t.); 10.4 (2t.); 11.1.
–ditas (pass.ppl.nom.sg.) I.6.7. II.14.1.
–ditya grd. III.11.1.
– +upa *go near, devote oneself to.*
upeyam (pres.opt.act.sg.) IV.4.3.
–etya grd. VI.1.2.
– +pari *walk about, attain.*
paryeti (pres.ind.act.sg.) VIII.12.3.
–yeta (nm.ag.nom.sg.) III.6.4; 7.4; 8.4; 9.4; 10.4.
– +pra *go forth, depart, die.*
praiti (pres.ind.act.sg.) II. 4.2. VIII.3.1.
–rayanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) V.3.2.
–rayatas (pres.ppl.act. gen.sg.) VI.8.6.
–reṣyāmi (fut.ind.act.sg.) III.16.7.
–retam (pass.ppl.acc.sg. m.) V.9.2.

–tasya (pass.ppl.gen.sg.) VIII.8.5.
–tās (pass.ppl.nom.pl.) VIII.3.2.
pretya grd. III.14.1,4.
– –+vi *disperse, perish.*
viyāya (perf.ind.act.sg.) IV.9.3(2t.).
– +sam *come together, meet.*
saṁyanti(pres.ind.act.pl.) IV.1.4,6.
– –+abhisam *come together to.*
abhisameti (pres.ind.act. sg.) IV.1.4,6.
–saṁyanti (pres.ind.act. pl.) IV.15.2(2t.).
– +upasam *come together to, go to together.*
upasamiyāta (pres.opt. act.pl.) I.12.3.

**itara** pron.a. *other, different from.*
–rān (acc.pl.m.) I.2.9. V.1.12.

**itas** adv. *hence, from this* (=abl.); *from this world; here, here below.* I.10.2. II.10.5. III.14.1,4. V.3.2; 9.2. VIII.3.1; 5.3.

**iti** adv. *so, thus;* used in making direct quotation or giving authority; *here endeth* (a section or book); often superfluous or loosely used, esp. in ChU.
I.1.1(2t.),4,5,6,8,9(3t.), 10; 2.1,9,14; 3.2(2t.), 6(2t.),7,8; 4.1(2t.),4; 5.1(2t.),2(2t.),3,4(2t.), 5; 6.7,8; 7.9; 8.1 (2t.),2(2t.),3(2t.),4(8t.), 5(5t.), 6(2t.), 7(7t.),8 (4t.); 9.1(2t.),4(3t.); 10.2,3(3t.),4(3t.),6,7,9, 10,11; 11.1(2t.),3(4t.), 4(2t.),5(2t.),6(2t.),7 (2t.),8(2t.),9(3t.); 12. 2,3,5.
II.1.1(2t.),2(4t.),3(4t.),4; 2.1; 7.2; 8.1(3t.),2(4t.); 9.2,7,8; 10.1(2t.),2(2t.), 3(2t.),4; 19.2; 21.4; 22.1,2(2t.),3,4(2t.),5 (3t.); 23.1,3; 24.2,4, 6,8,10,12,13,15.
III.11.2; 12.6; 13.1,2,3, 4,5,7,8; 14.1,4(2t.); 15.4,5(2t.),6(2t.),7(2t.); 16.2(2t.),4(2t.),6(2t.), 7; 17.4,5,6,7(2t.); 18. 1(3t.),2(2t.); 19.1,4.
IV.1.1,2,3(2t.),4,5(2t.),6,

7(2t.),8(3t.); 2.2,3,4,5; 3.2,6,7(2t.); 4.1,2,3,4(3t.),5(3t.); 5.1(2t.),2(2t.),3(2t.); 6.1,2(2t.),3(2t.),4(2t.); 7.1,2(2t.),3(2t.),4(2t.); 8.1,2(2t.),3(2t.),4(2t.); 9.1(2t.),2(2t.),3; 10.2,3(2t.),4,5(3t.); 11.1(2t.); 12.1(2t.); 13.1(2t.); 14.1(2t.),2(5t.),3(3t.); 15.1(2t.),2,6; 17.3(3t.),4,5,6,9.

V.1.6,7(2t.),8(2t.),9(2t.),10(2t.),11(2t.),12,13(2t.),14(2t.),15(2t.); 2.1(2t.),2(2t.),3,4,5(4t.),6,7(4t.),8,9(2t.); 3.1(2t.),2(6t.),3(4t.),4(2t),5(2t.),6(2t.),7(2t.); 9.1(2t.); 10.1,2,3,6,8,9,10(2t.); 11.1,2,3,4,5,6,7; 12.1(2t.),2(2t.); 13.1(2t.),2(2t.); 14.1(2t.),2(2t.); 15.1(2t.),2(2t.); 16.1(2t.),2(2t.); 17.1(2t.),2(2t.); 19.1; 20.1; 21.1; 22.1; 23.1.

VI.1.1,3,4(2t.),5,6(2t.),7(2t.); 2.2,3(2t.),4; 3.1,2,3,4; 4.1,2,3,4,5,6(6t.),7(3t.); 5.4(3t.); 6.5(3t.); 7.1,2(3t.),4,6; 8.1(2t.),2,3(4t.),5(3t.),7(3t.); 9.2(2t.),4(3t.); 10.1,2,3(3t.); 11.2,3(4t.); 12.1(10t.),3(3t.); 13.1(2t.),2(10t.),3(3t.); 14.2(2t.),3(3t.); 15.1,3(3t.); 16.1,3(3t.).

VII.1.1(2t.),3(2t.),4,5(5t.); 2.1,2(5t.); 3.1(5t.),2(5t.); 4.2,3(6t.); 5.2(2t.),3(6t.); 6.1,2(5t.); 7.1,2(6t.); 8.1,2(5t.); 9.1,2(6t.); 10.1(3t.),2(6t.); 11.1(3t.),2(6t.); 12.1,2(6t.); 13.1,2(5t.); 14.1,2(6t.); 15.2,3(6t.),4(2t.); 16.1(3t.); 17.1(2t.); 18.1(2t.); 19.1(2t.); 20.1(2t.); 21.1(2t.); 22.1(2t.); 23.1(2t.); 24.1(2t.),2(4t.); 25.1(2t.),2; 26.1,2(3t.).

VIII.1.2,3,4; 3.3,4(3t.),5; 5.1(2t.),2(2t.),3(2t.); 6.1,4,5; 7.1,2,3(3t.),4(4t.); 8.1(3t.),2(2t.),3(3t.),4(2t.),5(2t.); 9.1,2(2t.),3(2t.); 10.1(2t.),2,3,4(3t.); 11.1(4t.),2(3t.),3(2t.); 12.4(3t.),5,6.

Inserted by Bö. against

manuscripts or editors:—
I.5.2(1st). II.21.3. III. 18.1. IV.3.8(2t.); 15. 6(2t.). V.10.8(2nd), 10(2t.). VI.2.1; 13.2 (last). VII.4.3; 5.2 (2nd); 7.2; 9.2; 10.2; 11.2; 12.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.1(1st); 24.1(1st).
Omitted by Bö. against manuscripts or editors:—
I.3.5; 5.5(2t.); 7.6; 12. 4; 13.4. III.11.6(2t.). IV.3.3; 9.3(2t.). V. 2.1,9(2t.); 19.2; 20.2; 21.2; 22.2; 23.2. VI. 1.7; 2.2; 4.2; 7.6 (2t.); 12.3; 13.2; 16. 3(2t.). VIII.1.1; 13.1 (2t.).

**itihāsapurāṇa** n. *ancient legend; the Itihāsa and the Purāṇa* (Bö); *book of legends and traditions* (M.M.).
–ṇam (nom.-acc.sg.) III. 4.1,2. VII.1.2,4; 2.1; 7.1.

**ittham** adv. *thus*. V.10.1. VII.5.2.

**id** emph.pcl. *just, exactly*. III.17.7.

**idam** dem.pron. *this, this here* (contr.w.**asāu** *that, that there*); *this all* or *universe;* n.acc. as adv. *here, now, thus;* ±**sarvam** *this universe;* f. ±**pṛthivī** *this earth*.
ayam (nom.sg.m.) I.2. 7; 3.2(2t.); 5.3; 8.7; 13.1. III.12.7,8(2t.), 9(2t.). IV.2.2(2t.),4 (2t.); 16.1. V.11.2,4. VII.5.2(3t.). VIII.1. 3; 3.3; 7.4(2t.); 9.1 (2t.),2(2t.); 11.1(2t.), 2(2t.); 12.3.
idam (nom.-acc.sg.n.) I. 3.6; 12.4. II.23.4(2t.). III.11.5; 12.1(3t.),2,3, 4(2t.),7; 13.7(2t.); 14. 1,2,4; 15.1,4(2t.); 16. 1,2,3,4,5,6; 19.1. IV. 2.4; 3.7,8(2t.); 14.3; 16.1(2t.). V.2.1,6(2t.); 24.1. VI.1.3; 2.1(2t.), 2; 8.3,5,7; 9.4; 10.3; 11.3(2t.); 12.1,3; 13. 3; 14.3; 15.3; 16.3. VII.25.1(2t.),2; 26.1. VIII.1.1,2,4; 8.1,3; 10.1,3; 12.1,3,4(3t.).
iyam (nom.sg.f.) I.1.9;

6.1. III.12.2(2t.),3; 19.2. IV.2.4. V.3.7. VI.3.2,3; 10.1(2t.). VII.10.1.
imam (acc.sg.m.) I.3.2. IV.15.6. V.11.2,4,6; 18.1. VII.3.1; 7.1; 14.1. VIII.6.2(2t.); 8.4.
imām (acc.sg.f.) III.11.6.
anena (instr.sg.) I.2.1; 7.8. III.16.7. IV.2.5. VI.3.2,3. VIII.3.5.
asmāi (dat.sg.) I.3.7,12; 10.3; 13.4. II.2.3; 3.2; 5.2; 8.3; 21.4. III.11.3(2t.),6. IV.2.5; 3.7; 10.2,4,5. V.1.4. VI.16.1.
asmāt (abl.sg.) VIII.3.4; 6.4,5; 12.3.
asya (gen.sg.) I.8.7; 9.1,2,4. II.6.2; 7.2; 9.2,3,4,5,6,7,8; 10.6. III.1.2; 2.1(2t.); 3.1(2t.); 4.1(2t.); 5.1(2t.); 12.6.(3t.); 13.1,2,3,4,5,6; 15.1(2t.); 16.1,3,5; 17.1,4,5. IV.3.7,8; 11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.1; 16.3,5. V.12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2; 24.3,4. VI.7.6; 8.6; 11.1,2; 13.2; 15.2; 16.3. VII.1.5; 2.2; 3.2; 4.3; 5.3; 6.2; 7.2; 8.2; 9.2; 10.2; 11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2(3t.). VIII.1.3,5(2t.); 2.1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10; 3.1,2(2t.); 9.1,2; 10.1,2(2t.),3,4(2t.); 12.1.5.
asyās (gen.sg.f.) IV.17.8.
asmin (loc.sg.) I.9.3,4. III.12.3(2t.),4(2t.); 13.7,8; 14.1. IV.5.3; 6.4; 7.4; 8.4; 10.3; 11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 15.1,5. V.1.3; 2.3. VII.15.1. VIII.1.1(2t.),2(2t.),3(2t.),4,5; 9.1(2t.),2(2t.); 12.3.
asyam (loc.sg.f.) III.12.2.
imāu (nom.du.m.) VIII.8.3.
ime (nom.pl.m.) I.7.6; 10.2,7. II.21.1. III.12.3,4. IV.10.3; 14.2. V.10.1,3; 11.3. VIII.3.1.
imāni (nom.-acc.pl.n.) I.9.1; 11.5,7,9. II.9.2. IV.2.2. V.3.4; 10.8. VIII.11.1,2.

imās (nom.-acc.pl.f.) IV. 2.5; 4.5. VI.3.2,3,4; 4.7; 8.4,6(2t.); 9.2; 10.1,2; 12.1. VII.10. 1(2t.). VIII.3.2.
imān (acc.pl.m.) I.10.4. V.3.5.
ebhis (instr.pl.) I.4.2; 11.2.
ebhyas (dat.-abl.pl.) I. 2.13; 9.1,3; 11.3. III. 14.3. VI.4.5.
abhyas (abl.pl.f.) VIII. 6.2.
eṣām (gen.pl.) I.1.2. IV.17.8. V.3.5. VI. 3.1. VII.5.2. VIII.4.1.
āsām (gen.pl.f.) IV.17. 8. VI.12.1.
eṣu (loc.pl.) VIII.7.4.
āsu (loc.pl.f.) VIII.6. 2,3.

**√idh, indh** *kindle, inflame.*
idhyate (pres.ind.pass. sg.) III.17.7.

**indra** m. nm.pr. *Indra.*
–ras (nom.sg.) VIII.7. 2; 9.1.
–ram (acc.sg.) II.22.3.
–reṇa (instr.sg.) III.7. 1,3.
–rasya (gen.sg.) II.22. 1,3.
–re (loc.sg.) II.22.5.

**indradyumna** m.nm.pr.
–nas (nom.sg.) V.11. 1.
–nam (acc.sg.) V.14.1.

**indriya** a. *of Indra;* n. *might.*
–yam (nom.sg.n.) III. 1.3; 2.2; 3.2; 4.2; 5.2.

**ibhya** a. *of one's household; rich;* m.nm.pr.
–yam (acc.sg.m.) I.10.2.

**ibhyagrāma** m. nm.pr. (*Richville*).
–me (loc.sg.) I.10.1.

**ima–** pron.st.3pers., see **idam.**

**iyam,** see **idam.**

**iva** encl.pcl. *as, as it were, almost; just.* III.5.3; 13.8(3t.). IV.1.3,5; 9.2; 14.2(2t.). V.1.7; 10.3; 18.1. VI.1.1; 4.6(3t.),7; 12.1. VII. 6.1(8t.); 15.2. VIII. 10.2(4t.),4(4t.); 13.1 (2t.).

**√iṣ** *seek, desire.*
icchate (pres.ind.mid. sg.) VII.3.1(2t.); 14. 1(2t.).
–cheya (pres.opt.mid. sg.) VII.3.1.(2t.)

–cha (imv.act.sg.) IV.1.7.
–chan (pres.ppl.act.nom. sg.) VIII.3.2; 9.2; 10.3; 11.4.
–chantāu (pres.ppl.act. nom.du.) VIII.7.3(2t.).
iṣṭvā grd. VIII.5.1; cf. **√yaj.**
– +anu *seek after.*
anvicchāma (pres.subj. act.pl.) VIII.7.2.
–cha (imv.act.sg.) VI. 8.4(3t.),6(2t.).
anviṣya grd. IV.1.7. VIII.7.2.
– +pari *look about for.*
paryaiṣiṣyam (cond.ind. act.sg.) I.11.2.

**iṣīkātūla** n. *reed-tuft, panicle of reed.*
–lam (nom.sg.) V.24.3.

**iṣṭāpūrta** n. *sacrifice and charity.*
–te (acc.du.) V.10.3.

**iha** adv. *here, here below; hither.* I.12.3,5(2t.). II.10.2. V.10.6,7(2t.); 24.5. VI.9.3; 10.2; 14.2. VII.6.1; 24.2. VIII.1.3,5,6(3t.); 3.1, 2; 8.4(2t.),5.

**ihakāra** m. *the sound* **iha.**
–ras (nom.sg.) I.13.1.

## I

**īkāra** m. *the sound* **ī.**
–ras (nom.sg.) I.13.1.

**√īkṣ** *look, behold; consider.*
āikṣata (impf.ind.mid.sg.) VI.2.3(2t.); 3.2.
–ṣanta (impf.ind.mid.pl.) VI.2.4.
– +anu *look after.*
anvīkṣya grd. VIII.8.4.
– +ava *look at.*
avekṣethām (imv.mid. du.) VIII.8.2.
–ṣya grd. VIII.8.1.
–ṣām (vbl.f.acc.sg.) VIII.8.1,2.

**īdṛça** a. *of this kind.*
–ças (nom.pl.) IV.14.2.

**√īr** *impel;* caus. *utter.*
īrayati (pres.ind.act.sg. caus.) VII.4.1(2t.); 5.1(2t.).

**√īç** *own, be master of, rule.*
īṣṭe (pres.ind.mid.sg.) I. 6.8; 7.6,9.

**√īṣ** *move, flee.*
– +samud *rise up together; rise fully.*
samudīṣati (pres.ind.act. sg.) VI.6.1,2,3,4.

## U

**u** encl. copula *and; also; now* (stresses a prec. pron. or pcl.). I.1.8; 2.9,10,11,12; 3.2; 4.3, 4; 5.2,4; 7.8. IV.1.3 (2t.),5; 2.1,3(2t.); 3. 5,7,8; 15.3,4,5. V.3.7; 24.4. VI.4.6(3t.),7. VII.4.1; 5.1; 9.1. VIII.7.4.

**uktha** n. *praise;* a cert. *recitation.*
–tham (nom.sg.) I.7.5.

**uccāis** adv. *high, above.* I. 11.7.

**ucchiṣṭa** a. *left, rejected; impure;* n. *leavings* (esp. of sacrifice or food).
–ṭam (nom.-acc.sg.n.) I. 10.3. V.24.4.
–ṭas (nom.pl.m.) I.10.4.

**uta** conj. *and, also.* II.1. 2,3. VI.1.3; 15.1; 16. 1. VII.5.2; 26.2.

**utkramaṇa** n. *a going up* or *forth, departure.*
–ṇe (loc.sg.) VIII.6.6.

**utkrāntaprāṇa** a. *with breath gone* or *departed.*
–ṇān (acc.pl.) VII.15.3.

**uttama** a. supl. *highest, best.*
–mam (acc.sg.n.) III. 17.7(2t.).
–meṣu (loc.pl.) III.13.7.

**uttamapuruṣa** m. *the supreme spirit.*
–ṣas (nom.sg.) VIII.12.3.

**uttara** a. compar. *upper, higher.*
–ram (nom.-acc.sg.n.) III.15.1; 17.7(2t.).

**uttaratas** adv. *above; northward; on the left.* III. 7.4; 8.4; 9.4; 10.4. VII.25.1(2t.),2.

**utthātṛ** m. *upriser;* see √**sthā.**
–tā (nom.sg.) VII.8.1.

1 **ud** adv. *up, out* (used in close connection w. a verb, though separated from it). III.16.2,4, 6; 17.7. VIII.6.5.

2 **ud** used as syl. in word-analysis. I.3.6,7(3t.); 6.7. II.8.2.

**udaka** n. *water.*
–kam (nom.-acc.sg.) III. 19.2. IV.15.1.
–ke (loc.sg.) I.4.3. VI. 13.1(2t.).

**udaṅmukha** a. *facing northward.*
–khas (nom.sg.m.) II. 24.3,7,11.

**udañc** a. *directed upward* or *northward, northerly;* n.acc. as adv. *northwards.*
udañ (nom.sg.m.) III. 13.4. IV.15.5. V.10. 1. VI.14.1.
udak (acc.sg.n.) IV.17. 9.
udici (nom.sg.f.) III.15. 2. IV.5.2.
udañcas (nom.pl.m.) III. 4.1.
udīcyas (nom.pl.f.) III. 4.1.

**udanyā** f. *thirst* (a. *watery*).
–(nom.sg.) VI.8.5.

**udapāna** n. *well, cistern;* (Bö., *the drinking of water*).
–nam (nom.sg.) I.10. 4.

**udaya** m. *going up, rising.*
–yam (acc.sg.) III.19.3.
–yāt (abl.sg.) II.9.2.

**udaraçāṇḍilya** m.nm.pr.
–yāya (dat.sg.) I.9.3.

**udaçarāva** m. *flat dish* or *pan of water.*
–ve (loc.sg.) VIII.8.1 (2t.),2(2t.).

**udāna** m. *upward breath* (one of the five breaths of the body).
–nas (nom.sg.) III.13. 5. V.23.1.
–nāya (dat.sg.) V.23.1.
–ne (loc.sg.) V.23.2.

**udgātṛ** m. *Udgātar priest, chanter* (of the Sāman).
–tā (nom.sg.) I.2.13; 6.8; 7.8; 11.6. IV. 16.2.
–tāram (acc.sg.) I.10. 10.
–tar (voc.sg.) I.10.10; 11.6.
–tṝn (acc.pl.) I.10.8.

**udgītha** m. *chanting* (of the Sāman).
–thas (nom.sg.) I.1.1,2, 3,4,5; 3.4,6,7; 5.1(3t.), 5(2t.); 6.8; 9.2; 12.1. II.2.1,2; 3.1; 4.1; 5. 1; 6.1; 7.1; 8.2; 9.5; 10.3; 11.1; 12.1; 13. 1; 14.1; 15.1; 16.1; 17.1; 18.1; 19.1; 20. 1; 21.1; 22.1.

–tham (acc.sg.) I.1.7, 8; 2.1,2,3,4,5,6,7,10,11, 12,14; 3.1,2,3,5; 5.3; 9.2,3; 10.10; 11.6,7.
–the (loc.sg.) I.8.1(3t.).

**udgīthabhājin** a. *sharing in the* **udgītha.**
–jinas (nom.pl.m.) II. 9.5.

**udgīthākṣara** n. *a syllable of* **udgītha.**
–rāṇi (acc.pl.) I.3.6,7.

**uddālaka** m.nm.pr.
–kas (nom.sg.) V.11.2. VI.8.1.
–kam (acc.sg.) V.17.1.
–kāya (dat.sg.) III.11.4.

**udbhijja** a. *propagated by sprouts.*
–jas (nom.sg.m.) VI. 3.1.

1 **upa** adv.-prep. *to, toward; unto.* II.1.4. III.19.4. IV.4.5; 11. 2; 12.2; 13.2.

2 **upa** used as syll. in word-analysis. II.8.2.

**upakosala** m.nm.pr.
–las (nom.sg.) IV.10.1.
–la (voc.sg.) IV.14.1 (2t.).

**upajana** m. *accretion, appendage.*
–nam (acc.sg.) VIII.12. 3.

**upatāpin** a. *sick.*
–pī (nom.sg.) VIII.4.2.
–pinam (acc.sg.) VI.15. 1.

**upadrava** m. *accident, calamity.*
–vas (nom.sg.) II.8.2; 9.7; 10.3.

**upadravabhājin** a. *sharing in calamity.*
–jinas (nom.pl.m.) II.9. 7.

**upaniṣad** f. (*sitting down near* sc.a teacher) *secret doctrine;* esp. *an Upaniṣad* (a cert. class of writings which discuss the secret meaning of the Veda).
–ṣat (nom.sg.) VIII.8.5.
–ṣadam (acc.sg.) I.13.4 (2t.). VIII.8.4.
–ṣadā (instr.sg.) I.1. 10.

**upari** adv.-prep. *above, further, over;* (repeated) *again and again.* VIII.3.2(2t.).

**upariṣṭāt** adv.-prep. *from above, after, behind.* V. 2.2. VII.25.1(2t.),2.

**upavādin** a. *talking at, abusive.*
–dinas (nom.pl.m.) VII. 6.1.

**upavyākhyāna** n. *additional meaning, further explanation.*
–nam (nom.sg.) I.1.1,10; 4.1. III.19.1.

**upasattṛ** m. *worshiper;* see **√sad.**
–tā (nom.sg.) VII.8.1.

**upasada** m. (?) *service;* a cert. *festival* lasting several days.
–dāis (instr.pl.) III.17.2.

**upasaraṇa** n. *a flowing to; place of refuge.*
–ṇāni (nom.pl.) I.3.8.

**upastha** m. *lap; sexual organs* (esp. of a woman.)
–thas (nom.sg.) V.8.1.

**upākaraṇa** n. *fetching near, commencement.*
–ṇāt (abl.sg.) II.24.3,7, 11.

**upāsana** n. *seat, attendance; worship.*
–nam (nom.sg.) II.1.1.

**ubha** a. *both.*
–bhāu (nom.-acc.du.m.) I.1.10; 7.7. VII.12.1. VIII.1.3(2t.); 6.2(2t.); 8.4.
–bhe (nom.-acc.du.n.-f.) IV.16.4. VIII.1.3; 3.5(2t.).
–bhābhyām (instr.du.) IV.16.5.

**ubhaya** a. *of both kinds, both.*
–yam (nom.-acc.sg.n.) I. 2.2,3,4,5,6. III.18.1,2.
–ye (nom.pl.) I.2.1. VIII.7.2.

**ubhayapād** a. *with both feet.*
–pat (nom.sg.m.) IV. 16.5.

**uras** n. *breast.*
–(nom.sg.) V.18.2.

**urugāyavant** a. *wide-extending.*
–vatas (acc.pl.) VII.12. 2.

**ulūlu** (a.?) m. *shout, yell.*
–lavas (nom.pl.) III.19. 3(2t.).

**ulba** n. *bag enveloping the embryo, amnion; skin of an egg.*
–bam (nom.sg.) III.19.2.

**ulbāvṛta** a. *covered by the* **ulba**; *hidden in the womb.*

–tas (nom.sg.m.) V.9.1.
**uṣasti** m.nm.pr.
–tis (nom.sg.) I.10.1; 11.1.
**uṣṇa** a. *hot, blazing.*
–ṇas (nom.sg.m.) I.3.2 (2t.).
**uṣṇiman** m. *heat, warmth.*
–mānam (acc.sg.) III. 13.8.

**ūkāra** m. *the sound* **ū.** I. 13.2.
**ūrdhva** a. *going upwards, raised, elevated;* n. acc. as adv.-prep. *aloft, later, after.*
–vas (nom.sg.m.) III. 10.4; 11.1; 13.5. VI. 6.1,2,3,4. VIII.6.5.
–vam (acc.sg.n.) II.9.6, 7. VII.1.1. VIII.6. 6.
–vās (nom.pl.) I.4.3. II. 2.3. III.5.1(2t.).
–vabhis (instr.pl.f.) VII. 11.1.
–veṣu (loc.pl.) II.2.1.
**ūṣman** m. *heat, steam, passion; sibilant* or *spirant* (any one of the four letters **ç, ṣ, s, h**).
–māṇas (nom.pl.) II.22. 3,5.
–masu (loc.pl.) II.22.4.

## Ṛ

**√ṛ** *move* (tr. and intr.), *raise, rise, hasten, meet with.*
ṛtvā grd. I.2.7(2t.),8.
– –+sam *come together;* caus. *fasten.*
samarpitam (pass.ppl. caus.nom.sg.n.) VII. 15.1.
–tās (pass.ppl.caus.nom. pl.m.) VII.15.1.
**ṛktas** adv. *concerning the Rik.* IV.17.4.
**ṛgveda** m. *the Rig-Veda.*
–das (nom.sg.) I.3.7. III.1.2. VII.1.4.
–dam (acc.sg.) III.1.3; 15.7. VII.1.2; 2.1; 7.1.
**ṛc** f. *luster; verse, hymn;* esp. *a spoken verse* as distinguished from one sung (**sāman**) or from a sacrificial formula (**yajus**), the three collectively being **man-**

tra; pl. *the Rig-Veda.*
–(nom.sg.) I.1.2,4,5(2t); 3.4(2t.); 6.1,2,3,4,5,8; 7.1,2,3,4,5.
–cam (acc.sg.) I.3.4,9; 4.4.
–ca (instr.sg.) III.12.5. V.2.7.
–cas (gen.sg.,nom.-acc. pl.) I.1.2; 4.3. III. 1.2(2t.). IV.17.2. VI. 7.2.
–ci (loc.sg.) I.3.9; 4.3; 6.1 (2t.), 2(2t.), 3(2t.), 4(2t.),5(2t.); 7.1(2t.), 2(2t.),3(2t.),4(2t.).
–cau (nom.du.) III.17.6.
ṛgbhyas (abl.pl.) IV.17. 3.
ṛcam (gen.pl.) IV.17.4 (3t.).

**ṛtu** m. *fixed time, epoch, season* (usually six a year, five in ChU.).
–tavas (nom.pl.) II.5.2.
–tun (acc.pl.) II.16.2.
–tuṣu (loc.pl.) II.5.1,2; 16.1,2.

**ṛtumant** a. *possessing the seasons.*
–man (nom.sg.) II.5.2.

**ṛte** prep. *without.* V.1.8, 9,10,11.

**ṛtvij** a. *sacrificing at the right time;* m. *priest,* applying to any one of the four: **adhvaryu, udgātṛ, brahman, hotṛ.**
–vik (nom.sg.) IV.17.9.
–vije (dat.sg.) V.11.5.
–vijas (acc.pl.) IV.17.10.

**√ṛdh** *thrive, prosper* (tr. and intr.).
– + sam pass. *be fulfilled.*
samṛdhyanti (pres.ind. act.-pass.pl.,Wh.Gr. 774) VII.14.2.
–dhyeta (pres.opt.mid.-pass.sg.) I.3.12.
–ddham (pass.ppl.nom. sg.n.) V.2.8.

**ṛṣabha** m. *bull.*
bhas (nom.sg.) IV.5.1.

**ṛṣi** m. *poet-seer, Rishi.*
–ṣim (acc.sg.) I.3.9.

## E

**e–** pron.st.3pers., see **eka, eta–, ena–, eva, evam.**

**eka** num.a. *one, alone.*
kas (nom.sg.m.) I. 5.2,4. III.6.3; 7.3; 8. 3; 9.3; 10.3. IV.3.

6; 9.2; 17.9. VI.7.3. VII.8.1; 26.2.
–kā (nom.sg.f.) VI.7.3, 6. VIII.6.6(2t.)
–kam (nom.sg.n.,acc.sg. m.) II.10.2. V.3.5 (2t.). VI.2.1(2t.),2; 7.5. VII.4.1; 5.1.
–kām (acc.sg.f.) VI.11. 2; 12.1.
–kena (instr.sg.) IV.16. 3. VI.1.4,5,6.
–ke (nom.pl.) VI.2.1.

**ekatā** f. *unity.*
–tām (acc.sg.) VI.9.1.

**ekadhā** adv. *singly.* VII. 26.2.

**ekapād** a. *having one foot, lame.*
–pāt (nom.sg.m.) IV. 16.3.

**ekala** a. *alone.*
–las (nom.sg.) III.11.1.

**ekaviṅça** num.a. *twenty-first.*
–ças (nom.sg.) II.10.5.

**ekaviṅçati** f. *twenty-one.*
–çatyā (instr.sg.) II.10.5.

**ekaçata** n. *hundred and one.*
–tam (acc.sg.) VIII.11. 3(2t.).

1 **ekādaça** num. *eleven.*
–(nom.sg.) VII.26.2.

[2 **ekādaça** num.a. *eleventh.*]

**ekāyana** n. *union; meeting-place; oneness.*
–nam (nom.-acc.sg.) VII. 1.2,4; 2.1; 5.2; 7.1.

**ekāra** m. *the sound* **e.**
–ras (nom.sg.) I.13.2.

**ekāika** a. *each one singly.*
–kā (nom.sg.f.) VI.3.4; 4.7; 8.6.
–kam (acc.sg.f.) VI.3.3, 4.
–kasmāi (dat.sg.) V.11.5.

**eta-** pron.st.3pers. *this, this here* (ref. to prec. oftener than to fol.); n.acc. as adv. *thus.*
eṣas (nom.sg.m.) I.1.3; 2.2,8,9,11; 3.1; 4.4; 5.1(2t.),3; 6.6,7,8; 7. 5,6,9; 9.2(2t.). II.21. 3; 24.5,9,15,16. III. 11.1; 14.3(2t.),4; 15. 1. IV.5.2; 6.3; 7.3; 8.3; 11.1; 12.1; 13.1; 15.1(2t.),3(3t.),4(2t.), 6; 16.1(4t.); 17.8,9. V. 2.9; 10.2,4,8; 12.1,2; 13.1; 14.1,2; 15.1,2; 16.1,2; 17.1; 24.4. VI. 8.6; 9.4; 10.3; 11.1,

3; 12.2,3; 13.3; 14.3; 15.3; 16.3. VII.4.2; 15.4; 16.1; 25.2; 26.2. VIII.1.3,5; 3.3,4 (2t.); 4.2(2t.),3; 5.3,4; 6.1(4t.),6; 7.4(4t.); 8.3; 9.1,2,3; 10.1(3t.), 3,4; 11.1,3; 12.3,5.

etat (nom.-acc.sg.n.) I.1.1, 5(2t.),6,7,8(2t.),10(2t.); 2.4,5,6,14; 4.1,4(2t.),5 (2t.); 6.1,2,4,5(2t.),6; 7.1,2,3,4(3t.),7,9; 8.7, 8; 9.2. II.1.4; 2.3; 3.2; 4.2; 5.2; 6.2; 7.2; 8.3; 10.6; 11.1,2; 12.1,2; 13.1,2; 14.1,2; 15.1,2; 16.1,2; 19.1,2; 20.1,2; 21.1,2. III.1.4(2t.); 2.3(2t.); 3.3 (2t.); 4.2,3(2t.); 5.2, 3(2t.); 6.1,2,3(3t.); 7.1,2,3(3t.); 8.1,2,3(3t.); 9.1,2,3(3t.); 10.1, 2,3(3t.); 11.4(2t.),6 (2t.); 12.3,4,5,9; 13.1, 2,3,4,5,8(3t.); 14.4; 16.7(2t.); 17.6(2t.); 18.2. IV.1,3,4,6; 3.6 (2t.); 4.2(2t.),4(2t.), 5; 9.3; 15.1(2t.). V. 2.1,3,3(2t.); 10.8; 11.7; 13.2; 24.2,3. VI.1.7(2t.); 4.5; 8.1,3 (2t.),5(2t.); 13.1. VII.1,2,3(2t.),4; 2.1; 11.1(2t.). VIII.1.5(2t.); 3.3,4(2t.); 6.3,4,5(2t.); 7.4(2t.); 8.3(2t.); 9.1; 10.1(3t.); 11.1(4t.), 3; 12.4; 15.1.

eṣā (nom.sg.f.) I.1.8; 2.3; 11.5,7,9. III.12.5; 13.7,8. IV.3.8; 14.1; 17.9. VIII.8.5.

etam (acc.sg.m.) I.2.9, 10,11,12; 3.2; 5.2,4; 7.6; 9.3(2t.),4. III.1.3; 2.1; 3.2; 14.4; 15.2(2t.); 19.4. IV.5.3 (2t.); 6.4(2t.); 7.4 (2t.); 8.4(2t.); 11.2 (2t.); 12.2(2t.); 13.2 (2t.); 15.2(2t.). V. 10.5; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2; 18.1. VI.12.2. VIII.3.2; 4.1,2(2t.),3; 9.3; 10.4; 11.3; 12.6.

–tām (acc.sg.f.) I.13.4. III.11.3; 12.2. IV.2.2; 17.3. VI.14.2(2t.). VIII.8.4.

–tena (instr.sg.) I.2.9. IV.15.6. VIII.8.5; 12.5.

–tayā (instr.sg.f.) V.2.7.
–tasmāt (abl.sg.) I.7.6, 8. III.6.2,3; 7.2,3; 8. 2,3; 9.2,3; 10.2,3. VIII.11.3.
–tasya (gen.sg.) I.1.9; 3.5; 6.8; 7.5. II.9.2, 3,4,5,6,7,8. III.13.1. V.18.2. VI.12.2. VII. 26.1. VIII.3.4.
–tasmin (loc.sg.) I.1.6. III.16.2,4,6. V.4.2; 5. 2; 6.2; 7.2; 8.2.
–tasyām (loc.sg.f.) I.6. 1,2,3,4,5; 7.1,2,3,4.
–tāu (nom.-acc.du.m.). IV.3.4. V.17.2. VIII. 5.4.
–te (nom.du.f.,nom.pl.m.) I.10.4; 11.3. II.23.2. III.4.2; 5.2,4(2t.); 13. 6; 16.1,3,5; 17.6. IV. 2.5; 3.8. V.10.3,9; 11.1; 18.1. VIII.3.2; 6.2; 12.6.
–tayos (gen.du.m.) V. 10.8.
–tani (nom.-acc.pl.n.) I. 3.7. II.7.1; 10.4; 22. 2; 23.3. III.2.1; 3.2; 5.4(2t.). V.1.15. VII. 4.2; 5.2; 15.4. VIII. 3.5; 12.2(2t.).
–tās (nom.-acc.pl.f.) II. 17.1,2; 18.1,2. III.1.2. IV.17.2. VIII.6.1.
–tān (acc.pl.m.) III.13. 6(2t.). IV.3.2,3. V. 3.5; 10.10. VIII.1.6 (2t.); 12.5.
–tais (instr.pl.) VIII.6.5.
–teṣām (gen.pl.) I.10.3.
–tāsām (gen.pl.f.) II.20. 2. VI.4.7.

**etad** adv. *thus*, see **eta–**.

**etadātmaka** a. *having this nature* (Bö.); see **āitadātmya.**

**etadātmya** a. *having this nature* (BR.); see **āitadātmya.**

**etadupaniṣada** a. *having this secret doctrine* or *Upaniṣad.*
–das (nom.sg.m.) VIII. 8.4.

**etarhi** adv. *now, at this time; then.* I.8.6,8. VI.7.3,6.

**etṛ**, see √**i.**

**ena–** pron.st. 3pers.encl.; only oblique cases, unemph. *him, her, it, them.*
–nam (acc.sg.m.) I.2.8; 11.1,4,6,8. II.1.2(4t.),

4; 22.3,4(4t.). III. 19.4. IV.1.3,4,6,7; 4. 2; 5.1; 11.1; 12.1; 13. 1; 15.2,6. V.1.13(2t.), 14(2t.). VI.7.2,4; 8. 1. VII.5.2; 15.2,3. VIII.10.2,4.

–nat (acc.sg.n.) VI.13. 2. VIII.1.4.

–nan (acc.pl.m.) I.2.1. V.10.2. VII.15.3.

**eva** adv. *so; just, exactly;* emph. prec. word.

I.1.5,8(2t.),9,10(3t.); 2. 7,8,9(3t.),10,11,12; 3. 1,2,3,5,6,7(3t.); 4.3,4; 5.2,3,4,5; 6.1(2t.),2 (2t.),3(2t.),4(2t.),5,6 (3t.),8; 7.1(2t.),2(2t.), 3(2t.),4(3t.),5(2t),7, 8,9; 9.1(2t.),4; 10.5, 7,10,11; 11.3(2t.),5,9; 12.3,4.

II.1.2(2t.),3(2t); 10.4; 20.2; 22.1(2t); 23.2, 4(2t.).

III.1.1,2(3t.); 2.1(3t.); 3.1(3t.); 4.1(3t.); 5. 1(3t.); 6.1,2,3(4t.),4; 7.1,2,3(4t.),4; 8.1,2,3 (4t.),4; 9.1,2,3(4t.),4; 10.1,2,3(4t.),4; 11.1 (2t.),3,6(2t.); 12.2,3, 4; 15.4,5,6,7; 16.4 (2t.),6(2t.); 17.3,5 (2t.),6; 18.2(2t.),3,4, 5,6; 19.1,3.

IV.1.1,5; 2.3(2t.),4,5; 3. 1(3t.),2(2t.), 3(2t.), 4,8; 4.2; 7.4; 9.3(3t.); 10.1,2,5(3t.); 11.1; 12. 1; 13.1; 15.1,3,4,5 (2t.); 16.1,3,4; 17.4, 5,6,9,10.

V.1.15(2t.); 2.3,6; 3.3, 6(3t.),7; 4.1; 5.1; 6. 1; 7.1; 8.1; 9.2(2t); 10.5,6; 11.6(4t.),7; 12. 1; 13.1; 14.1; 15.1; 16.1; 17.1; 18.1,2 (11t.); 24.4.

VI.1.4,5,6,7; 2.1(4t.),2 (2t.),3(2t.),4(2t.); 3. 1,3; 4.1,2,3,4*,7; 5.4; 6.2; 8.2(3t.),3,4,5(2t.), 6; 9.2,4; 10.1(2t.),2, 3; 11.2,3; 12.3; 13.2, 3; 14.2(3t.),3; 15.3; 16.1,2,3.

VII.1.3(3t.),4; 2.1; 5.2 (3t.); 6.1(2t.); 7.1; 10.1(2t.); 11.1(2t.); 13.1; 15.2,3,4; 16.1; 17.1(2t.); 18.1(2t.) 19.1(2t.); 20.1(2t.); 21.1(2t.); 22.1(2t.);

23.1(2t.); 25.1(5t.), 2(3t.); 26.1,2.
VIII.1.3,5(2t.),6; 2.1,2. 3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10; 3.2,3; 4.2(2t.),3(2t.); 5.1 (4t.),2(4t.),3(2t.),4(2t.); 6.2,5; 7.2(2t.),4; 8.1, 3(2t.),4(3t.); 9.1(4t.), 2(3t.),3(2t.); 10.1(2t.), 3,4(2t.); 11.1(3t.),2 (3t.),3(3t.); 12.3(2t.).

**evaṁvid** a. *knowing so* or *such.*
–vit (nom.sg.m.) I.7.8. IV.17.8,9,10. V.24.4. VIII.3.3,5.
–vidam (acc.sg.) IV.17. 9,10.
–vidi (loc.sg.) I.2.8. IV. 14.3. V.2.1.

**evam** adv. *so, thus.*
I.1.7,8; 2.7,8,14; 3.1,7; 4.3,4(3t.),5; 6.7(2t.); 7.7,9; 9.2,4; 10.10,11; 12.4; 13.4.
II.1.4; 2.3; 3.2; 4.2; 5. 2; 6.2; 7.2; 8.3; 9.8; 10.6; 11.2; 12.2; 13. 2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2; 18.2; 19.2; 20.2; 21.2; 23.4; 24.16(2t.).
III.6.3; 7.3; 8.3; 9.3; 10.3; 11.3; 12.9; 13.1, 2,3,4,5,6(2t.),8(2t.); 15.2(2t.); 16.7; 18.3, 4,5,6(2t.); 19.4.
IV.1.2,4,6; 3.8(2t.); 5. 3(2t.); 6.4(2t.); 7.4; 8.4(2t.); 9.2; 11.2(2t.); 12.2(2t.); 13.2(2t.); 14.3; 15.2,3,4; 16.3,5; 17.8.
V.1.8,9,10,11,12; 10.10 (3t.); 12.2; 13.2; 14. 2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2; 24.2,3(2t.),5.
VI.1.6; 2.2; 6,2,5; 7.3, 6; 8.2,3,4,5,7; 9.2; 10. 2; 11.2; 13.1; 14.2.
VII.3.1; 15.1,4(3t.); 24. 2; 25.2(3t.); 26.1(3t.).
VIII.1.6; 3.2; 6.2; 8.3; 9.1,2,3; 10.4; 11.1,2 (2t.); 12.3(2t.); 15.1.

**evammahant** a. *thus great.*
–hān (nom.sg.m.) VI. 12.2.

**eṣas, eṣā,** see **eta–.**

## ĀI

**āitadātmya** a. *having this nature.* (Bö., M.M., BR., Capp. treat as n. subst.; but see Wh. Gr. 1211 and AJP. XI. 412.)
–yam (nom.sg.n.) VI. 8.7; 9.4; 10.3; 11.3; 12.3; 13.3; 14.3; 15. 3; 16.3.
**āitareya** m.nm.pr.
–yas (nom.sg.) III.16.7.
**āirammadīya** n.nm.pr. of a cert. lake.
–yam (nom.sg.) VIII.5. 3.

## O

**oṁkāra** m. *the sound* **om.**
–ras (nom.sg.) II.23.4 (3t.).
–reṇa (instr.sg.) II.23.4.
**ojas** n. *strength.*
–(nom.sg.) III.13.5.
**ojasvin** a. *strong.*
–vī (nom.sg.m.) III.13. 5.
**om** sacred mystic syl. of reverence, esp. at beg. and end of Veda-reading. I.1.1(2t.),5,6,8,9 (3t.); 4.1(2t.),4; 5.1, 3; 12.5(4t.). VIII.6. 5.
**oṣadhi** f. *plant, herb.*
–dhayas (nom.pl.) I.1.2.
–dhīnām (gen.pl.) I.1.2.
**oṣadhivanaspati** m. *plants and trees.*
–tayas (nom.pl.) V.10.6.

## ĀU

**āupamanyava** m.nm.pr.
–vas (nom.sg.) V.11.1.
–va (voc.sg.) V.12.1.
**āuhoikāra** m. *the sound* **āuhoi.**
–ras (nom.sg.) I.13.2.

## K

**1 ka-** interr.pron.st.–(1) interr. *who, what* (subst. and a.); (2) indef. *some, any, certain* (subst. and a., in neg. cl. and w.pcl. **ca, cana,**

cid); (3) n.acc. as adv. *how, why.*

kas (nom.sg.m.) IV.1.3, 5; 3.6; 9.2; 14.2(2t.). V.1.7; 11.1. VI.4.5. VIII.6.3.

kim (nom.-acc.sg.n.) I.1. 8. II.8.1. III.12.1; 15. 4; 16.2,4,6,7. IV.1.4, 6; 9.3; 10.3; 14.2. V. 2.1(3t),2; 3.4; 11.1; 19.2; 20.2; 21.2; 22. 2; 23.2. VI.7.2,4; 12. 1(3t.). VII.1.3; 15.2. VIII 1.2,4; 7.3; 8.1, 2; 9.2; 10.3; 11.2.

kā (nom.sg.f.) I.8.4(4t.), 5(2t.),7(2t.); 9.1.

kam (acc.sg.m.) I.7.9. V.12.1; 13.1; 14.1; 15.1; 16.1; 17.1. VII. 13.1.

kām (acc.sg.f.) II.13.2.

kasmāi (dat.sg.) III.11. 6.

kasmin (loc.sg.) VII. 24.1.

**2 ka** n. *joy, happiness* (w. allusion to **ka** m. *the Who, the Unknown, the highest deity*).

kam (nom.-acc.sg.) IV. 10.5(4t.).

**kaṁsa** m. (n.) *vessel of metal; metal.*

–**sam** (acc.sg.) V.2.8.

**kakṣa** m. *hiding-place, thicket.*

–ṣam (acc.sg.) II.9.7.

**katama** pron. a. supl. *who of several, whosoever.*

–mas (nom.sg.m.) I.1. 4(2t.). VIII.7.4.

–mat (nom.sg.n.) I.1.4 (2t.).

–mā (nom.sg.f.) I.1.4 (2t.); 11.4.6,8.

**katara** pron. a. compar. *who of two.*

–reṇa (inst.sg.) V.10. 8.

**katham** interr. adv. *how.* II.24.2. IV.1.3. V.1. 8,9,10,11; 3.4,5. VI. 1.4,7; 2.2; 13.2(3t.).

**kathā** f. *talk, conversation about* (loc.).

–thām (acc.sg.) I.8.1.

**kad** pron.st. in cpd., see Wh.Gr. 506.

**kadarya** a. *stingy, avaricious.*

–yas (nom.sg.m.) V.11. 5.

**kadā** interr. adv. *when.* III.11.2.

**kanīyāṅs** a. compar. *smaller, less.*
–yas (nom.sg.n.) VII. 10.1.

**kapilāsa** a. *with reddish pollen* (Bö.); see **kapyāsa.**

**kapūya** a. *malodorous, disgusting.*
–yām (acc.sg.f.) V.10.7.

**kapūyacaraṇa** a. *of malodorous conduct.*
–ṇās (nom.pl.) V.10.7.

**kapyāsa** a. *like an ape's fundament.*
–sam (nom.sg.n.) I.6.7.

**√kam** *wish, desire.*
kāmayate (pres.ind.mid. sg.caus.) I.2.8. VIII. 2.10.

**√kamp** *tremble.*
–+ā *tremble violently;* caus. *shake.*
ākampayet (pres.opt.act. sg.caus.) VII.8.1.

**karṇa** m. *ear.*
–ṇāu (acc.du.) III.13.8.

**kartṛ** m. *doer.*
–tā (nom.sg.) VI.16.1. VII.8.1; 9.1.

**karman** n. *deed, sacred work, rite.*
–ma (nom.sg.) IV.14.3. V.2.8. VIII.15.1.
–maṇi (nom.-acc.pl.) I. 3.5. VII.3.1; 4.1,2; 5.1; 14.1; 26.1.
–maṇām (gen.pl.) VII. 4.2.
–masu (loc.pl.) V.2.9.

**karmajita** a. *won by work.*
–tas (nom.sg.m.) VIII. 1.6.

**kala** a. *dumb.*
–las (nom.pl.) V.1.8.

**kalahin** a. *quarrelsome.*
–hinas (nom.pl.) VII.6.1.

**kalā** f. *small part,* esp *one-sixteenth.*
–(nom.sg.) IV.5.2(4t.); 6.3(4t.); 7.3(4t.); 8. 3(4t.). VI.7.3,6.
–lānām (gen.pl.) VI.7. 3,6.

**√kaṣ** *scratch.*
kaṣamāṇam (pres.ppl. mid.acc.sg.m.) IV.1.8.

**kākṣaseni** m. nm.pr.
–nim (acc.sg.) IV.3.5.

**kāpeya** m. nm.pr.
–yas (nom.sg.) IV.3.7.
–yam (acc. sg.) IV.3.5.
–ya (voc.sg.) IV.3.6.

**kāma** m. *wish, longing.*
–mas (nom.sg.) I.10.4.

V.1.4. VII.14.2. VIII. 1.4,5; 3.1; 12.6.
–mam (acc.sg.) I.1.6; 3. 12(2t.); 7.9.
–mās (nom.pl.) III.19. 3(2t.). IV.10.3. VIII. 3.2.
–mān (acc.pl.) I.2.13. VII.10.2. VIII.1.6 (2t.); 7.1,2,3; 12.5,6.
–mānām (gen.pl.) I.1.7, 8; 2.14.

**kāmacāra** a. *moving at will* or *freely*.
–ras (nom.sg.m.) VII. 25.2. VIII.1.6; 4.3; 5.4.

**kāmam** adv. *at will, freely*. VI.7.1.

**kāmalāyana** m. nm.pr.
–nas (nom.sg.) IV.10.1.

**kāmāgāna** m. *the fulfilling of desires by song*.
–nasya (gen.sg.) I.7.9.

**kāmya** a. *desirable, relating to a wish*.
–yeṣu (loc.pl.) V.2.9.

**kārayā** f. see √**kṛ**.

**kārṣṇāyasa** a. *made of iron*.
–sam (nom.sg.n.) VI.1. 6.

**kāla** m. *time, right time*.
–lam (acc.sg.) II.13.1.

**kiṁgotra** a. *of what race*.
–ras (nom.sg.m.) IV.4. 1(2t.),4.

**kim**, see s.v. **ka**– supra.

**kila** adv. *indeed, truly* (emph.prec. word). I. 8.6,8. IV.14.2,3. V. 3.4. VI.11.3; 13.2(2t.).

**kīṭa** m. *worm, insect*.
–ṭas (nom.sg.) VI.9.3; 10.2.

**kīṭapataṁgapipīlaka** n. *worms, butterflies, and ants*.
–kam (acc.sg.) VII.2. 1; 7.1; 8.1; 10.1.

**kīrti** f. *mention, renown, glory*.
–tis (nom.sg.) III.13.4.
–tyā (instr.sg.) II.11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2; 18.2; 19.2; 20.2. III.18.3,4,5,6.

**kīrtimant** a. *having renown*.
–mān (nom.sg.) III.13.4.

**ku**–, see Wh.Gr. 504.

**kuṭumba** n. *household, family*.
–be (loc.sg.) VIII.15.1.

**kutas** interr.adv. *whence, why, how*. V.11.5. VI. 2.2.

**kumāra** m. *boy, youth.*
–rasya (gen.sg.) V.3.6.
–ra (voc.sg.) V.3.1.
**kuru** m. nm.pr.; pl. *the people of Kuru.*
–rūn (acc.pl.) IV.17.9.
–ruṣu (loc.pl.) I.10.1.
**kula** n. *herd, family, guild, abode.*
–le (loc.sg.) III.13.6. V.12.1,2; 13.1,2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2.
**kulmāṣa** m. *sour gruel* (of fruits, etc.).
–ṣās (nom.pl.) I.10.7.
–ṣān (acc.pl.) I.10.2.
**kuçala** a. *well, able, clever, versed in;* n.acc. as adv. *well.*
–lam (acc.sg.n.) IV.10.2,4.
–lās (nom.pl.) I.8.1(2t.).
**√kṛ (skṛ)** *do, make* (in the various uses of these words).
karoti (pres.ind.act.sg.) I.3.5. V.8.1. VII.21.1; 22.1(3t.).
kurutas (pres.ind.act.du.) I.1.10(2t.).
–rvanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) IV.1.4,6; 15.5.
–rute (pres.ind.mid.sg.) VI.16.1,2. VII.3.1; 14.1.
karavaṇi (pres.subj.act.sg.) VI.3.3.
kuryāt (pres.opt.act.sg.) II.24.2(2t.).
–rvīya (pres.opt.mid.sg.) VII.3.1.
–rvīta (pres.opt.mid.sg.) III.14.1. IV.17.10.
akarot (impf.ind.act.sg.) VI.3.4.
cakara (perf.ind.act.sg.) I.2.13; 12.3. IV.6.1; 7.1; 8.1. V.3.6,7; 11.3,5. VI.13.1,2.
–krus (perf.ind.act.pl.) V.11.1,2. VI.4.5,6(3t.), 7.
–kre (perf.ind.mid.sg.) I.2.10,11,12. IV.1.1; 4.1; 10.2.
–krāte (perf.ind.mid.du.) VIII.8.1,2.
–krire (perf.ind.mid.pl.) I.2.2,3,4,5,6,7; 10.11.
akārṣīt (aor.ind.act.sg.) VI.16.1.
kṛta pass.ppl., which see.
–tvā grd. VII.21.1. VIII.15.1.
kārayām (caus.vbl.f.acc.sg.) V.11.5.

– +upā *bring near, present.*
upākṛte (pass.ppl.loc.sg.) IV.16.2,4.
– +nirā *separate, select.*
nirākṛtya grd. IV.4.5.
– +vyā *separate, divide.*
vyākaravāṇi (pres.subj. act.sg.) VI.3.2.
–rot (impf.ind.act.sg.) VI.3.3.
– +pari *make ready, adorn.*
pariṣkṛta pass.ppl., which see.
– +sam *put together, consecrate, adorn* (cf. *Sanskrit*).
saṁskaroti (pres.ind.act. sg.) IV.16.2,3.
–kurvanti (pres.ind.act. pl.) IV.16.4. VIII.8.5.
– +hiṅ *say* **hiṅ**, *low* (as cow to calf).
hiṅkurvanti (pres.ind.act. pl.) II.9.2.
–ñcakrus (perf.ind.act.pl.) I.12.4.

**kṛcchrin** a. *finding trouble;* see **mithunin.**
–rī (nom.sg.) V.3.7.

**kṛta** a. *done, proper;* n. *stake at game, lucky side* (four-spot) *of die, best throw at dice.*
–tam (nom.sg.n.) IV.3. 8(2t.).
–tāya (dat.sg.) IV.1.4,6.

**kṛtātman** a. *with self complete.*
–mā (nom.sg.) VIII.13. 1.

**kṛti** f. *doing, action, production, work.*
–tis (nom.sg.) VII.21.1.
–tim (acc.sg.) VII.21.1.

**kṛça** a. *lean, weak.*
–çānām (gen.pl.) IV.4.5.

**kṛṣṇa** a. *black.*
–ṇam (nom.sg.n.) III.3. 3. VI.4.1,2,3,4,6.
–ṇāya (dat.sg.) III.17. 6.

**kṛṣṇāyasa** n. *iron.*
–sam (nom.sg.) VI.1.6.

**√kḷp** *be in order, correspond, fall to the share of.*
kalpante (pres.ind.mid. pl.) II.2.3; 5.2.
– +sam *succeed, prosper;* caus. *join together, determine, imagine.*
saṁkalpate (pres.ind.mid. sg.) VII.4.2(4t.).

–pante (pres.ind.mid.pl.) VII.4.2(3t.).
samakalpetām (impf.ind.mid.du.) VII.4.2(2t.).
–panta (impf.ind.mid.pl.) VII.4.2.
saṁkḷptān (pass.ppl.acc.pl.) VII.4.3.
–kalpayati (pres.ind.act.sg.caus.) I.2.6. VII.4.1; 5.1.

**kāikeya** m.nm.pr.
–yas (nom.sg.) V.11.4.

**kola** n. *Kola-fruit.*
–le (acc.du.) VII.3.1.

**koça** m. *cask, chest, bucket; (scabbard, seedcup, womb, storeroom, anthology).*
–ças (nom.sg.) III.15.1 (2t.).
–çam (acc.sg.) III.15.3.

**kāuṣītaki** m.nm.pr.
–kis (nom.sg.) I.5.2,4.

**kratu** m. *power, insight, wisdom.*
–tum (acc.sg.) III.14.1.

**kratumaya** a. *endowed with wisdom.*
–yas (nom.sg.m.) III.14.1.

**√kram** *stride, go, come.*
– +ā *tread upon, ascend.*
ākramate (pres.ind.mid.sg.) VIII.6.5.
– +ud *ascend, depart.*
utkrāmati (pres.ind.act.sg.) VIII.6.5.
–manti (pres.ind.act.pl.) I.2.9.
uccakrāma (perf.ind.act.sg.) V.1.8,9,10,11.
utkramīs (unaug.aor.ind.act.sg.) V.1.12.
udakramiṣyat (cond.ind.act.sg.) V.14.2.
utkrānte(pass.ppl.loc.sg.) V.1.7.
uccikramiṣan (pres.ppl.des.nom.sg.) V.1.12.
– +prati *return.*
praticakrame (perf.ind.mid.sg.) IV.2.1,3.
–mire (perf.ind.mid.pl.) V.11.7.

**√krīḍ** *play, sport.*
krīḍan (pres.ppl.nom.sg.) VIII.12.3.

**krāuñca** (m. *curlew*) n. *of a curlew, curlew's.*
–cam (nom.sg.n.) II.22.1.

**kva** interr.adv. *where, whither;* indef.w. **ca** *anywhere.* II.24.2. VI.2.3,4; 8.4,6.

**kṣattṛ** m. *cutter, attendant.*
–tā (nom.sg.) IV.1.7,8.
–tāram (acc.sg.) IV.1.5.
**kṣatra** n. *rule, second or warrior caste; member of warrior caste.*
–rasya (gen.sg.) V.3.7.
**kṣatravidyā** f. *science of warrior caste.*
–(nom.sg.) VII.1.4.
–yām (acc.sg.) VII.1.2; 2.1; 7.1.
**kṣatriyayoni** f. *birth-station of a ruler.*
–nim (acc.sg.) V.10.7.
**kṣayyaloka** a. *having a perishable world.*
–kās (nom.pl.) VII.25.2.
**√kṣar** *flow, glide, melt away.*
– + vi *flow asunder.*
vyakṣarat (impf.ind.act. sg.) III.1.4; 2.3; 3.3; 4.3; 5.3.
**√kṣi, kṣī** *destroy.*
kṣīyate (pres.ind.pass.-mid.sg.) VIII.1.6(2t.); 6.5.
–yante (pres.ind.pass.pl.) IV.11.2; 12.2; 13.2.
**kṣudra** a. *small.*
–rāṇi (nom.pl.n.) V.10.8.
**√kṣudh** *be hungry.*
kṣudhitās (pass.ppl.caus. (?)nom.pl.) V.24.5.
**√kṣubh** *tremble, be in motion.*
kṣobhate (pres.ind.mid. sg.) III.5.3.
**kṣetra** n. *field, land.*
–rāṇi (acc.pl.) VII.24.2.
**kṣetrabhāga** m. *piece of land.*
–gam (acc.sg.) VIII.1.5.

## KH

**kha** n. *hole, opening* (esp. in hub of wheel or in human body), *organ of sense; void space, sky, air.*
kham (nom.-acc.sg.) IV.10.5(4t.).
[**khaṇḍa** a. *broken;* m. *break, section* (of book).]
**khadyotamātra** a. *as large as a (glowing, flying insect) fire-fly.*
–ras (nom.sg.m.) VI.7.3.
–ram (acc.sg.m.) VI.7.5.

**khalu** continuative or emph.pcl. *now, indeed, verily.* I.1.10; 3.3,6, 8; 5.1,5. II.1.1(2t.); 9.1,8; 10.1. III.14.1 (2t.). V.2.7; 10.6; 18.1. VI.2.2; 3.1,4; 4.7; 6.2; 8.2,4,6; 9.2; 10.2; 11.2. VIII. 6.5; 9.1,2; 11.1,2; 15.1.

✓**khād** *bite, chew, eat.*
khādantam (pres.ppl.act. acc.sg.) I.10.2.
–ditvā grd. I.10.5,7.

✓**khid** *depress* (fig.).
– +sam (*press together*) *tear out together.*
saṁkhidet (pres.opt.act. sg.) V.1.12.
samakhidat (impf.ind. act.sg.) V.1.12.

✓**khyā** *appear, see.*
– +anuvyā *show discriminately further, explain.*
anuvyākhyāsyāmi (fut. ind.act.sg.) VIII.9.3; 10.4; 11.3.
– +pari *behold, observe.*
parikhyāyate (pres.ind. pass.sg.) VIII.7.4.(2t.).

## G

**gata** a. *gone;* n. *going, extension.*
–tam (nom.sg.n.) VII. 1.5; 2.2; 3.2; 4.3; 5.3; 6.2; 7.2; 8.2; 9.2; 10.2; 11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2.

**gati** f. *going, path, origin.*
–tis (nom.sg.) I.8.4(4t.), 5(2t.),7(2t.); 9.1.
–tim (acc.sg.) IV.14.1.

**gandha** m. *smell, odor.*
–dhāya (dat.sg. as inf.) VIII.12.4.

**gandhamālya** n. *odors and garlands.*
–ye (nom.du.) VIII.2.6.

**gandhamālyaloka** m. *world of odors and garlands.*
–kena (instr.sg.) VIII. 2.6.

**gandhamālyalokakāma** a. *desirous of the world of odors and garlands.*
–mas (nom.sg.) VIII. 2.6.

**gandharvās** m.pl. *the heav-*

*enly singers, the Gandharvas.* II.21.1.

**gandhāra** m. nm.pr.
–rās (nom.pl.) VI.14.2.
–rān (acc.pl.) VI.14.2.
–rebhyas (abl.pl.) VI.14.1.

**√gam** *go, come, arrive at.*
gacchati (pres.ind.act.sg.) II.13.1; 20.2. IV.15.1; 17.9. V.3.7. VIII.6.2,5.
–chanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) VIII.3.2; 6.2.
–cheyus (pres.opt.act.pl.) II.1.4. III.19.4.
jagāma (perf.ind.act.sg.) VIII.8.4.
aganma (aor.ind.act.pl.) III.17.7.
gata pass.ppl., which see.
–tvā grd. VIII.3.2.
gamayati (pres.ind.act.sg. caus.) IV.15.6. V.10.2.
–yanti (pres.ind.act.pl. caus.) VI.9.1.
–yatu (imv.act.sg.caus.) V.2.6.
jigamiṣet (pres.opt.act. sg.des.) V.2.4.
– +ā *come to, arrive at, return.*
āgacchāmahe (pres.ind. mid.pl.) VI.10.2.
–chet (pres.opt.act.sg.) V.19.1.
ājagāma (perf.ind.act.sg.) IV.15.1.
–gmatus (perf.ind.act.du.) VIII.7.2.
āgamas (aor.ind.act.sg.) VIII.9.2; 10.3; 11.2.
–miṣyas (cond.ind.act. sg.) V.12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2.
–mya grd. VI.10.1.
– +abhyā *visit.*
abhyāgacchāma (pres. subj.act.pl.) V.11.2,4.
–ājagmus (perf.ind.act. pl.) V.11.2,4.
– +samā *come together, meet.*
samāgacchatas (pres.ind. act.du.) 1.1.6.

**garbha** m. *womb, fœtus, offspring.*
–bhas (nom.sg.) V.8.2; 9.1.
–bhās (nom.pl.) II.9.6.

**√1 gā** *go, come.*
agās (aor.ind.act.sg.) IV.4.5.
– +adhi *fall into; study.*

adhyagīṣṭhas (aor.ind. mid.sg.) VII.1.3.
–+apa *go away, vanish.*
apāgāt (aor.ind.act.sg.) VI.4.1,2,3,4.
–+abhi *approach, obtain.*
abhigām (unaug.aor.ind. act.sg.) VIII.14.1(2t.).
–+upā *approach, come to.*
upāgāt (aor.ind.act.sg.) II.1.2(4t.).

√2 **gā** *sing, chant.*
gāyati (pres.ind.act.sg.) I. 3.4; 7.7(2t.),9(2t.). III. 12.1.
–yanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) I.7.6(2t.); 11.7.
giyate (pres.ind.pass.sg.) I.6.1,2,3,4,5; 7.1,2,3,4.
–+abhi *sing* or *call to, praise with song.*
abhigāyati (pres.ind.act. sg.) II.24.3,7,11.
–yatāt (pres.-fut.imv.act. sg.) I.5.4.
abhyagāṣiṣam (aor.ind. act.sg.) I.5.2,4.
–+ā *gain by singing.*
āgāyati (pres.ind.act.sg.) I.2.13.
–yāni (pres.subj.act.sg.) I.7.9. II.22.2(2t.).
–yet (pres.opt.act.sg.) II. 22.2.
–yatu (imv.act.sg.) I. 12.2.
–+ud *chant, intone.*
udgāyati (pres.ind.act. sg.) I.1.1,9; 3.1,4; 4.1.
–gasyasi (fut.ind.act.sg.) I.10.10; 11.6.
udagasyas (cond.ind.act. sg.) I.11.7.

**gātṛ** m. *singer.*
–tā (nom.sg.) I.6.8.

**gāthā** f. *song, religious verse.*
–(nom.sg.) IV.17.9.

1 **gāyatra** n. *song, hymn, sacred verse.*
–ram (nom.-acc.sg.) II. 11.1,2.

2 **gāyatra** a. *in* or *connected with the Gayatri.*
–ram (nom.sg.n.) III. 16.1.

**gāyatrī** f. a cert. *sacred verse; the meter thereof* (consisting of 3x8 syll.).
–(nom.sg.) III.12.1. (2t.),2,5; 16.1.

**gārhapatya** m. *sacred fire of the householder.*
–yas (nom.sg.) IV.11.1. V.18.2.
–yasya (gen.sg.) II.24.3.
–ye (loc.sg.) IV.17.4.
**gir** f. *praise, speech, word.*
–ras (nom.pl.) I.3.6.
**gī** 2nd syl. of **udgītha.** I.3.6,7(3t.). Cf. **gīr** nom. of **gir.**
**gītavādita** n. *song and music.*
–te (nom.du.) VIII.2.8.
**gītavaditaloka** m. *world of song and music.*
–kena(instr.sg.) VIII.2.8.
**gītavāditalokakāma** a. *desirous of the world of song and music.*
–mas (nom.sg.m.) VIII.2.8.
√**gup** *keep, protect;* des. *beware of, shun.*
jugupseta (pres.opt.mid.sg.des.) V.10.8.
**guru** a. *heavy, venerable;* m. *venerable person,* esp. *teacher.*
–ros (gen.sg.) V.10.9. VIII.15.1.
**guhya** grdv. *to be covered; hidden, secret.*
–yās (nom.pl.) III.5.1,2.
√**gṛ** *swallow.*
jagāra (perf.ind.act.sg.) IV.3.6.
**geṣṇa** m. *singer.*
–nau (nom.du.) I.6.8; 7.5(2t.).
**go** m. f. *bull, ox, cow.*
gāvas (nom.pl.) II.6.1; 18.1.
gās (acc.pl.) IV.4.5; 6.1(2t.); 7.1(2t.); 8.1(2t.)
gobhis (instr.pl.) IV.2.3.
gavām (gen.pl.) IV.2.1,2,3,4.
**goaçva** n. *cows and horses.*
–vam (acc.sg.) VII.24.2.
**gonāya** m. *cow-leader.*
–yas (nom.sg.) VI.8.3,5.
**gopā** m. *cow-keeper, protector.*
–pās (nom.sg.) IV.3.6.
**goçruti** m.nm.pr.
–taye (dat.sg.) V.2.3.
**gāutama** m. nm.pr.
–mas (nom.sg.) V.3.6.
–mam (acc.sg.) IV.4.3.
–ma (voc.sg.) V.3.6,7; 4.1; 5.1; 6.1; 7.1; 8.1; 17.1.

**√grabh, grah** *grasp, seize.*
– +api *shut.*
apigṛhya grd. III.13.8.
– +ā *check, control, draw in.*
āgṛhya grd. VII.11.1.
– +ud *lift up, cease* (cf. "*let up,*" "*hold up*").
udgṛhṇāti (pres.ind.act. sg.) II.3.2; 15.1.
– +upod *lift up towards.*
upodgṛhṇan (pres.ppl. act.nom.sg.) IV.2.5.
– +pari *embrace, surround.*
parigṛhītām (pass.ppl. acc.sg.f.) III.11.6.
– +prati *seize hold of.*
pratigṛhṇāti (pres.ind. act.sg.) VI.16.1,2.
–gṛhya grd. I.10.5.

**grāma** m. *dwelling-place, village.*
–mas (nom.sg.) IV.3.4.
–mam (acc.sg.) VI.14.2.
–māt (abl.sg.) VI.14.2.
–me (loc.sg.) V.10.3.
–mān (acc.pl.) VIII. 6.2.

**grīṣma** m. *summer.*
–mas (nom.sg.) II.5.1; 16.1.

**glāva** m. nm.pr.
–vas (nom.sg.) I.12.1,3.

## GH

**ghora** m.nm.pr.
–ras (nom.sg.) III.17.6.

**ghoṣa** m. *noise, tumult, sound.*
–ṣās (nom.pl.) III.19.3 (2t.),4.

**ghoṣavant** a. *sonant.*
–ntas (nom.pl.) II.22.5.

**√ghrā** *smell.*
jighrati (pres.ind.act.sg.) I.2.2.
–rāṇi (pres.subj.act.sg.) VIII.12.4.

**ghrāṇa** n. *nose.*
–ṇam (nom.sg.) VIII. 12.4.

C

**ca** encl.conj. *and.*
I.1.5(4t.),8,10(4t.); 2.2(2t.),3(2t.),4(2t.),5(2t.),6(2t.),8; 3.2(3t.); 6.8(5t.); 7.6(3t.),7(3t.),8(3t.); 10.2.
II.1.4(2t.); 2.3(2t.); 8.1; 15.2(2t.); 24.1(2t.),14(2t.),16(2t.).
III.12.1(3t.),6; 13.2(2t.),4(2t.),5(2t.),8(2t.); 15.4; 18.1(2t.),2(2t.),3(4t.),4(4t.),5(4t.),6(4t.); 19.1(2t.),3(4t.),4(2t.).
IV.1.4,6; 3.5(2t.); 5.2; 10.5(4t.); 11.2(2t.); 12.2(2t.); 13.2(2t.); 14.1(2t.); 15.5(2t.); 16.1(2t.); 17.10.
V.1.1(6t.),3(2t.),4(2t.); 2.2(2t.); 3.2; 10.1,9(3t.); 15.1(2t.); 17.1(2t.); 19.2(3t.); 20.2(3t.); 21.2(3t.) 22.2(3t.); 23.2(3t.).
VI.2.3; 7.4.
VII.1.3; 2.1(18t.),4; 3.1(6t.); 4.2(4t.); 7.1(22t.); 8.1(3t.); 10.1(2t.); 11.1(2t.); 14.1(4t.); 26.2(6t.).
VIII.1.3(4t.),4(2t.),6(2t.); 3.2(3t.); 5.3(2t.),4(2t.); 6.2(4t.),6(2t.); 7.1(2t.),2(2t.),3(2t.),4; 8.4; 12.6(4t.); 15.1(2t.).

**cakra** n. *wheel.*
–reṇa (instr.sg.) IV.16.3.
–rābhyām (instr.du.) IV.16.5.

**√cakṣ** *appear, see, show.*
–+ā *proclaim, name, call.*
ācakṣate (pres.ind.mid.pl.) I.3.2,6. II.1.1. IV.15.2. V.1.15(2t.). VI.8.1,3,5. VII.24.2; 26.2(2t.). VIII.5.1(2t.),2(2t.),3(2t.).

**cakṣus** n. *eye.*
–(nom.-acc.sg.) I.2.4; 7.2(2t.). II.7.1; 11.1. III.13.1; 18.2,5. IV.3.3; 8.3. V.1.3,9(2t.),13; 7.1; 13.2; 18.2; 19.2. VIII.12.4(2t.),5.
–ṣuṣā (instr.sg.) V.1.8,10,11. VIII.12.5.
–ṣuṣi (loc.sg.) V.19.2.
–ṣūṅṣi (nom.pl.) V.1.15.

**cakṣuṣya** a. *agreeable to*

*the eyes, pleasant to see.*
–yas (nom.sg.m.) III. 13.8.

**caṇḍāla** m. *a Caṇḍāla, outcast.*
–laya (dat.sg.) V.24.4.

**caṇḍālayoni** f. *birth-station of a Caṇḍāla.*
–nim (acc.sg.) V.10.7.

**catur** num.a. *four.*
–tvāras (nom.pl.m.) V. 10.9.
–turas (acc.pl.m.) IV. 3.6.

**caturakṣara** n. *a complex of four syllables.*
–ram (nom.sg.) II.10. 2,3.

**caturtha** num.a. *fourth.*
–thas (nom.sg.m.) III. 18.3,4,5,6. VII.1.4.
–tham (nom.sg.n.,acc.sg. m.) III.9.1. VII.1.2; 2.1; 7.1.
–thīm (acc.sg.f.) V.22. 1.

[**caturdaça** num.a. *fourteenth.*]

[**caturviṅça** num.a. *twenty-fourth.*]

**caturviṅçati** f. *twenty-four.*
–tis (nom.sg.) III.16.1.

**caturviṅçativarṣa** a. *twenty-four years old.*
–ṣas (nom.sg.m.) VI. 1.2.

**caturviṅçatyakṣara** a. *with twenty-four syllables.*
–rā (nom.sg.f.) III. 16.1.

**catuçcatvāriṅçat** f. *forty-four.*
–(nom.sg.) III.16.3.

**catuçcatvāriṅçadakṣara** a. *with forty-four syllables.*
rā (nom.sg.f.) III.16. 3.

**catuḥçata** (n.) num.a. *four hundred.*
–tas (acc.pl.f.) IV.4.5.

**catuṣkala** a. *consisting of four-sixteenths* or *one-fourth.*
–las (nom.sg.m.) IV.5. 2; 6.3; 7.3; 8.3.
–lam (acc.sg.m.) IV.5. 3(2t.); 6.4(2t.); 7.4 (2t.); 8.4(2t.).

**catuṣpada** a. *four-footed; with four pādas* or *verses.*
–dā (nom.sg.f.) III.12.5.

**catuṣpād** a. *four-footed, with four quarters* or *fourths.*

–pāt (nom.sg. n.) III. 18.2.
**cana** adv.postp. *also not, not even* (w.neg. and interr.=neg.indef.). II.13.2. III.11.2,6. IV. 9.3. V.2.1; 3.5(2t.); 10.8. VI.4.5; 12.1. VII.13.1. VIII.6.3.
**candra** m. *moon.*
–ras (nom.sg.) IV.3.1; 7.3. VIII.13.1.
–rāt (abl.sg.) VI.4.3.
**candratva** n. *quality of the moon, brightness.*
–vam (nom.sg.) VI.4.3.
**candramas** m. *moon.*
–mas (nom.sg.) I.6.4 (2t.); 13.1. II.20 1. III.13.2. IV.12.1. V. 4.1; 20.2(2t.).
–masam (acc.sg.) IV. 15.5. V.10.2,4.
–masas (abl.-gen.sg.) IV.15.5. V.10.2. VI. 4.3.
–masi (loc.sg.) IV.12. 1. V.20.2.
**√cam** *sip.*
– +ā *sip* (water), *rinse the mouth.*
ācāmati (pres.ind.act.sg.) V 2.7(4t.).
–met (pres.opt.act.sg.) II.12.2.
–ma (imv.act.sg.) VI. 13.2(3t.).
**camasa** m. *drinking vessel, wooden cup.*
–sam (acc.sg.) V.2.8.
**√car** *go, move, walk, roam, go to, engage in.*
carati (pres.ind.act.sg.) III.17.3. VIII.10.1.
–ranti (pres.ind.act.pl.) VII.11.1.
–ret (pres.opt.act.sg.) V. 11.6.
–rantī (pres.ppl.act.nom. sg.f.) IV.4.2,4.
– +ā *behave, deal with.*
acaran (pres.ppl.act.nom. sg.m.) V.10.9,10.
– +pari *attend, serve, care for.*
paricaran (pres.ppl.act. nom.sg.m.) VII.8.1. VIII.8.4.
–ricacāra (perf.ind.act. sg.) IV.10.1.
–ryacārīt (aor.ind.act.sg.) IV.10.2,4.
– +sam *meet, roam over again.*
saṁcarantas (pres.ppl. act.nom.pl.) VIII.3.2.

**carman** n. *skin, leather.*
–maṇā (instr.sg.) IV. 17.7.
–maṇi (loc.sg.) V.2.8.

**cākrāyaṇa** m.nm.pr.
–ṇas (nom.sg.) I.10.1; 11.1.

**cākṣuṣa** a. *belonging to the eye, visible.*
–ṣas (nom.sg.m.) VIII. 12.4.

**√cit** *observe, strive after;* caus. *remind;* caus. mid. *reflect, consider, think, understand.*
cetayate (pres.ind.mid. sg.caus.) VII.5.1.
citta pass.ppl., which see.

**citta** a. *observed, thought, striven after, understood;* n. *attention, understanding, reason.*
–tam (nom.-acc.sg.n.) VII.5.1,2(4t.),3(2t.); 26.1.
–tāt (abl.sg.n.) VII.5. 3(2t.); 6.1.
–tasya (gen.sg.n.) VII. 5.3.
–te (loc.sg.n.) VII.5.2.
–tān (acc.pl.m.) VII.5. 3.

**cittavant** a. *having understanding* or *reason, sensible.*
–vān (nom.sg.) VII.5. 2.

**cittātmaka** a. *having attention* or *reason as nature.*
–kani (nom.pl.n.) VII. 5.2.

**cittāikāyana** a. *having meeting place in attention* or *reason.*
–nāni (nom.pl.n.) VII. 5.2.

**cid** encl.pcl. *even, also* (w. interr.= indef.). III. 16.2,4,6. V.2.1. VII. 15.2.

**cira** a. *long, lasting;* n. as subst. *delay;* n. as adv. *long time.*
–ram (nom.-acc.sg.n.) V.3.7. VI.14.2.

**ced** conj. *and; if.* See **ca** and **id.** I.10.9,10,11; 11.4,5,6,7,8,9. III.16. 2,4,6. VII.15.4. VIII. 1.2,4(2t.).

**cāikitāyana** m.nm.pr.
–nas (nom.sg.) I.8.1.
–nam (acc.sg.) I.8.3, 6.

## CH

**√chad** *cover.*
acchādayan (impf.ind. act.pl.caus.) I.4.2.
**chandas** n. *delight, wish, holy song.*
–(acc.sg.) I.3.10.
–dasā (instr.sg.) I.3.10.
–dobhis (instr.pl.) I.4.2.
–dasām (gen.pl.) I.4.2.
**chandastva** n. *quality* or *essence of holy song.*
–vaṃ (nom.sg.) I.4.2.
**√chā** *cut* or *tear up.*
– + vi *cut* or *tear in pieces.*
vicchāyayanti (pres.ind. act.pl.caus.) VIII.10.2,4.
[**chāndogya** a. *derived from Chandoga;* n. *his teaching.*]
**√chid** *cut* or *tear off.*
– + vi *cut* or *tear in pieces.*
vicchetsyate (fut.ind.mid. sg.) VI.7.1.

## J

**√jakṣ** *laugh.*
jakṣiti (pres.ind.act.sg.) III.17.3.
–ṣat (pres.ppl.act.nom. sg.m.) VIII.12.3.
**jagat** a. *moving, alive;* f. a cert. *meter* (of 4x12 syll.).
–ti (nom.sg.f.) III.16.5.
**jaghana** m.n. *hinder parts, hips, pudenda;* instr. as adv.-prep. *behind.*
–nena (instr.sg.) II.24.3,7,11.
**√jan, jā** (*beget*), *be born.*
jāyate (pres.ind.mid.-pass.sg., Wh.Gr. 761. b) II.3.1; 12.1; 15.1. III.13.6. V.9.1. VI.2.4. VII.12.1.
–yante (pres.ind.mid.pl.) V.10.6. VI.2.3.
–yeta (pres.opt.mid.sg.) VI.2.2.
–yeran (pres.opt.mid.pl.) V.2.3.
–yasva (imv.mid.sg.) V.10.8.
–yamānam (pres.ppl. mid.acc.sg.m.) III.19.3.
ajāyata (impf.ind.mid. sg.) III.1.3; 2.2; 3.2; 4.2; 5.2; 19.3. VI.2.1.
jātas (pass.ppl.nom.sg.) V.9.2.

– +abhi *be born* or *destined for.*
abhijāyate (pres.ind.mid. sg.) VII.12.1.
– +pra (*beget*), *spring forth, be born again.*
prajayate (pres.ind.mid. sg.) II.13.2.
–yeya (pres.opt.mid.sg.) VI.2.3(2t.).
–yemahi (pres.opt.mid. pl.) VI.2.4.

**jana** m.nm.pr.
–nas (nom.sg.) V.11.1.
–nam (acc.sg.) V.15.1.

**janapada** m. *district, country, people.*
–dam (acc.sg.) VIII.1.5.
–de (loc.sg.) V.11.5.

**janitṛ** m. *progenitor.*
–tā (nom.sg.) IV.3.7.

**√jap** *whisper* (esp. prayers).
japati (pres.ind.act.sg.) V.2.6.

**jabālā** f.nm.pr.
–(nom.sg.) IV.4.2,4.
–lam (acc.sg.) IV.4.1.

**jaya** m. *victory.*
–yas (nom.sg.) II.10.6.
–yam (acc.sg.) II.10.6.

**jarā** f. *wearing out, decay, old age.*
–(nom.sg.) VIII.1.4; 4.1.
–raya (instr.sg.) VIII. 1.5.

**jarāyu** n. *cast-off skin of serpent; outer skin of egg* or *embryo; chorion.*
–(nom.sg.) III.19.2.

**jāgata** a. *in* or *connected with the Jagatī.*
–tam (nom.sg.n.) III. 16.5.

**jānaçruti** m.nm.pr.
–tis (nom.sg.) IV.1.1, 5; 2.1,3.
–tes (gen.sg.) IV.1.2.

**jābāla** m.nm.pr.
–las (nom.sg.) IV.4.1, 2,4. V.2.3.
–le (loc.sg.) IV.10.1.

**jāyā** f. *wife.*
–(nom.sg.) I.10.7. IV. 2.4; 10.2.
–yayā (instr.sg.) I.10.1.
–yāyās (gen.sg.) I.10.5.

**√ji** *win, conquer.*
jayati (pres.ind.act.sg.) I.9.2. II.7.2; 10.5. IV.5.3; 6.4; 7.4; 8.4.
jeṣyantas (fut.ppl.act. nom.pl.) VIII.8.5.

**jihvā** f. *tongue.*

–(nom.sg.) V.7.1.

**√jīv** *live.*

jīvati (pres.ind.act.sg.) II.11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2; 18.2; 19.2; 20.2. III. 16.7. IV.11.2; 12.2; 13.2. V.9.2.

–vanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) I.11.9.

–vet (pres.opt.act.sg.) VII.9.1.

–van (pres.ppl.act.nom. sg.) VI.11,1(3t.).

ajivat (impf.ind.act.sg.) III.16.7.

–viṣyam (cond.ind.act. sg.) I.10.4.

jīvitum (m.acc.sg. as inf.) V.1.8,9,10,11.

– +upa *live upon.*

upajīvanti (pres.ind.act. pl.) III.6.1; 7.1; 8.1; 9.1; 10.1. VIII.1.5.

**jīva** a. *living;* m. *life, spirit, self.*

–vas (nom.sg.) VI.11. 2,3.

–vena (instr.sg.) VI.3. 2,3; 11.1.

–vās (nom.pl.) VIII.3.2.

**jīvaja** a. *born alive* or *from the womb.*

–jam (nom.sg.n.) VI. 3.1.

**jīvana** a. *vivifying;* n. *life.*

–nam (nom.sg.n.) I.9. 3,4.

**jīvāpeta** a. *with life gone away, lifeless.*

–tam (nom.sg.n.) VI. 11.3.

**juhū** f. (*tongue; tongue of Agni, flame; sacrificial ladle*); *eastern side of the world-soul's case.*

–hūs (nom.sg.) III.15.2.

**√jṛ** *decay, grow old.*

jīryati (pres.ind.act.sg.) III.15.1. VIII.1.5.

**jāivali** m.nm.pr.

–lis (nom.sg.) I.8.1,2,8. V.3.1.

**√jñā** *know, perceive.*

jānāsi (pres.ind.act.sg.) VI.15.1(2t.). VIII.6. 4(2t.).

–nāti (pres.ind.act.sg.) VI.15.1,2. VIII.6.4; 11.1,2.

–nāni (pres.subj.act.sg.) III.14.1.

–nīyāt (pres.opt.act.sg.) V.2.9.

jñapayate (pres.ind.mid. sg.caus.) II.13.1.
– +anu *permit.*
anujānāti (pres.ind.act. sg.) I.1.8.
– +ā *attend to, notice;* caus. *command.*
ājñāpayām (caus.vbl.f. acc.sg.) V.3.7.
– +prati *recognize, agree;* mid. *answer, confess.*
pratijajñe (perf.ind.mid. sg.) IV.1.8; 9.2; 14.3.
– +vi *discern, understand;* caus. *report.*
vijānāmi (pres.ind.act. sg.) IV.10.5(2t.).
–nāti (pres.ind.act.sg.) I. 2.9. III.13.8. VII.7. 1(2t.); 13.1; 17.1; 18.1(3t.); 24.1(2t.). VIII.6.3; 7.1,3; 11.1; 12.6.
–nīthas (pres.ind.act.du.) VIII.8.1.
–nīyus (pres.opt.act.pl.) VII.13.1(2t.).
–nīhi (imv.act.sg.) VI. 3.4; 4.7; 8.1,3(2t.),5.
–nan (pres.ppl.act.nom. sg.) VII.15.4; 17.1; 25.2.
–natas (pres.ppl.act.gen. sg.) VII.26.1.
vijajñau (perf.ind.act.sg.) VI.7.6(2t.); 16.3(2t.).
vijñāsyasi (fut.ind.act. sg.) VI.7.4.
–ātam (pass.ppl.nom.sg. n.) VI.1.3,4,5,6.
vijijñase (pres.ind.mid. sg.des.) VII.16.1; 17. 1; 18.1; 19.1; 20.1; 21.1; 22.1; 23.1.
vijñapayati (pres.ind.act. sg.caus.) VII.2.1(2t.).
–yatu (imv.act.sg.caus.) VI.5.4; 6.5; 8.7; 9.4; 10.3; 11.3; 12.3; 13.3; 14.3; 15.3; 16.3.
vyajñapayiṣyata (cond. ind.mid.sg.caus.) VII. 2.1.

**jñātṛ** m. *knower.*
–tā (nom.sg.) VIII.5.1.

**jñāti** m. *near relative, kinsman.*
–tayas (nom.pl.) VI. 15.1.
–tibhis (instr.pl.) VIII. 12.3.

**jñānavant** a. *intelligent, wise; where wisdom is.*
–vatas (acc.pl.) VII.7. 2.

**jyāyāṅs** a. compar. *greater, superior, older.*
–yān (nom.sg.m.) I.9.1. III.12.6; 14.3(4t.).
–yas (nom.sg.n.) II.21.3.

**jyeṣṭha** a. supl. *principal, best, oldest.*
–ṭhas (nom.sg.m.) V.1.1(2t.); 2.6.
–ṭham (acc.sg.n.) V.1.1.
–ṭhāya (dat.sg.) III.11.4,5. V.2.4.

**jyāiṣṭhya** n. *prcëminence, primogeniture.*
–yam (acc.sg.) V.2.6.

**jyok** adv. *long.* II.11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2; 18.2; 19.2; 20.2. IV.11.2; 12.2; 13.2.

**jyotiṣmant** a. *having light.*
–mān (nom.sg.) IV.7.3,4(3t.).
–matas (acc.pl.) IV.7.4.

**jyotis** n. *light.*
–(nom.-acc.sg.) III.13.7(2t.); 17.7(4t.). IV.1.2. VIII.3.4; 12.2,3.
–iṣā (instr.sg.) III.18.3,4,5,6.

**√jval** *blaze, glow.*
jvalati (pres.ind.act.sg.) II.12.1.
–latas (pres.ppl.act.gen.sg.) III.13.8.
– +pra *blaze forth, ignite.*
prājvālīt (aor.ind.act.sg.) VI.7.6.
prajvalayet (pres.opt.act.sg.caus.) VI.7.5.

## Ṇ

**ṇya** m.nm.pr. of a cert. sea.
–yas (nom.sg.) VIII.5.3.
–yam (acc.sg.) VIII.5.4.

## T

**ta-** pron.st. 3 pers. *he, she, it; this, that* (used 1. both as subst. and a., 2. w.pron. of 1 or 2 pers., 3. w. other pron.); n. as adv. *there, then, therefore;* instr. as adv. *therefore;* abl. as adv. *therefore.*
sas (nom.sg.m.) I.1.3; 2.8(2t.),13(2t.); 3.3

(3t.),4,12; 4.5; 5.1 (2t),5(2t.); 6.7,8; 7.6,7(2t.); 8.2,3; 9.2 (2t),4; 10.2,5,6(2t.),8; 11.2. II.1.4; 3.1(3t.); 4.1(4t.); 8.1(3t.),2 (3t.); 9.2,3,4,5,6,7; 11.2; 12.1(4t.),2; 13.1(4t.),2; 14.2; 15.1 (4t.),2; 16.2; 17.2; 18.2; 19.2; 20.2; 21.1(3t.),2,4; 22.3,4(2t); 24.2,3,7,11(2t.). III.6.3(2t.),4; 7.3(2t.),4; 8.3(2t.),4; 9.3(2t.),4; 10.3(2t.),4; 12.7,8(2t.),9; 13.1(3t.),2(2t.),3 (2t.),4(2t.),5(3t.),6; 14.1; 15.1,2(2t.),4; 16.2,4,6,7(2t.); 17.1,6(2t.); 18.3,4,5,6; 19.2(2t.),3,4. IV.1.1,4 (2t.),5,6(2t.),7,8(2t.); 3.3,6(2t.); 4.2,3,4(2t.),5; 5.3; 6.1,4; 7.1,4; 8.1,4; 10.1,3(2t.),5; 11.1(2t.),2; 12.1(2t.),2; 13.1(2t.),2; 16.2,3 (2t.),5(2t.); 17.2,3. V.1.7,12; 2.1,2,6(2t.),8; 3.4(2t.),5,6(3t.),7; 8.1; 9.1,2; 10.10; 11.3,5; 18.1; 19.1; 24.1. VI.1.2,4,6; 5 2,3; 6.1,2,3(2t.),4; 7.2(2t.),4; 8.2,6,7; 9.4 (2t.); 10.1,3(2t.); 11.1,3(2t.); 12.3(2t.); 13.1,3(2t.); 14.1,2,3(2t.); 15.3(2t.); 16.1(3t.),2 (2t.),3(2t.). VII.1.2,3(2t.),5; 2.2; 3.1,2; 4.2,3(2t); 5.3(2t.); 6.2; 7.2(2t.); 8.1,2; 9.2(2t.); 10.2; 11.2 (2t.); 12.2(2t.); 13.2; 14.2; 15.2,4; 16.1; 24.1(2t.); 25.1(7t.),2 (2t.); 26.2. VIII.1.3,5; 2.1,10; 3.3; 4.1; 6.4,5(2t.); 7.1(3t.),3 (3t.); 8.4; 9.2(2t.),3; 10.1(3t.),3(3t.),4; 11.1(2t.),2(2t.),3; 12.3 (3t.),4(4t.),5(2t.),6; 14.1(2t.); 15.1.

tat (nom.-acc.sg.n.) I.1.5,6,8(2t.); 2.1,4,5,6; 3.4,8,10; 4.2,4,5(2t.); 6.1(2t.),2(2t.),3(2t.),4 (2t.),5(2t.),6(2t.); 7.1(2t.),2(2t.),3(2t.),4 (4t.).5(6t.),6; 12.1,3. II.1.1(2t.),2(3t.),3(2t.); 3.2; 8.2; 9.2,3,4,5,6,7, 8(2t.); 10.1,2,3,4,5

(2t.); 11.2; 12.1,2; 13.1,2; 14.2; 15.1,2; 16.2; 17.2; 18.2; 19.2; 20.2; 21.1,3,4(3t.); 23.4. III.1.4(3t.); 2.3(3t.); 3.3(3t.); 4.3(3t.); 5.3(3t.); 6.1(2t.); 7.1; 8.1; 9.1; 10.1; 11.1,4(2t.),5; 12.4(2t.),5,7(2t.),9; 13.1(2t.),2(2t.),3,4(2t.),5,7,8; 14.1; 15.1,4,6,7(2t.); 16.1(2t.),3(2t.),5(2t.),7; 17.2,3,5,6; 18.2; 19.1(5t.),2,3. IV.1.2(3t.),4(2t.),5,6(2t.),7; 2.1(2t.),3(2t.); 3.7,8; 10.5(3t.); 14.3; 15.1,5; 17.4(2t.),5,6,7,9(2t.). V.1.9,10,11,13(2t.),14(2t.); 2.1,3,7,9; 10.1,2,4,6,7,8; 19.1(2t.),2; 20.2; 21.2; 22.2; 23.2; 24.1,3,4(2t.). VI.1.7; 2.1,3(5t.),4; 3.4; 4.1(3t.),2(3t.),3(3t.),4(3t.),5,6(4t.),7(2t.); 5.1(3t.),2(3t.),3; 6.1,2; 7.6; 8.2,3(3t.),5(3t.),6,7(2t.); 9.3,4(2t.); 10.2,3(2t.); 11.3(2t.); 12.3(2t.); 13.1(2t.),2(2t.),3(2t.); 14.3(2t.); 15.3(2t.); 16.3(3t.). VII.1.5; 2.2,4; 3.2; 4.3; 5.3; 6.2; 7.2; 8.2; 9.2; 10.2; 11.1(4t.),2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 23.1; 24.1(3t.); 26.2. VIII.1.1(2t.),2,3,6; 3.2(2t.),5(3t.); 4.2; 5.1(2t.),2(2t.),3(5t.),4; 6.2,3,6; 7.2; 8.1; 10.1,3; 11.1,3; 12.1,2; 14.1(2t.); 15.1.

sā (nom.sg.f.) I.3.3,4; 6.5,6; 7.4(2t.),5; 10.5; 11.4,5,6,7,8,9. III.12.2(2t.),3(2t.),5; 13.3; 19.2(2t.). IV.3.8; 4.2(2t.),4(2t.). V.1.8(2t.). VI.3.2,3; 5.3; 6.4; 7.6; 11.2(3t.).

tam (acc.sg.m.) I.2.2,7(2t.),10,11,12,13; 3.1,9,10; 5.3; 8.6,8; 9.3; 10.2,7; 12.2. II.22.3; 24.2. III.15.4; 16.2,4,6; 19.3. IV.1.3,7,8; 2.1,3,4; 3.6; 4.4,5(2t.); 6.2; 7.2; 8.2; 9.2; 10.1,2,3; 11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.1. V.1.12; 3.1,4,6,7(2t.); 9.2; 10.4; 11.2

(2t.),4(2t.),6(2t.). VI. 1.1,3(2t.); 7.3,4(2t.),5; 12.2; 13.1,2; 14.1. VII.1.1,3(2t.); 15.4; 26.2(2t.). VIII.1.2,4, 5(2t.); 3.1; 5.1; 6.3, 4; 7.1,2,3(2t.); 9.2; 10.3; 11.2; 12.6(2t.).

tām (acc.sg.f.) I.2.3; 3. 9(2t.),11; 4.2; 10.9, 10,11; 11.4,5,6,7,8,9. II.23.3. V.3.6; 19.1; 20.1; 21.1; 22.1; 23. 1. VII.4.1; 5.1.

tasmāi (dat.sg.) I.12.2. II.24.6,10,15,16. IV. 2.5; 3.5,6,8; 5.2; 6.3; 7.3; 8.3; 9.3; 10.2,4; 14.3. V.3.6,7. VII.5. 2; 26.2. VIII.9.3; 10. 4; 11.3.

tasyāi (dat.sg.f.) I.2.11.

tena (instr.sg.) I.1.9,10; 2.2,4,5,6,9(2t.),10,11, 12. II.9.1(2t.). III. 11.2. V.10.8. VI.7. 3,5. VII.1.1. VIII. 2.1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10; 3.5.

tayā (instr.sg.f.) I.2.3. IV.3.8. VI.7.3,6. VIII. 6.6.

tasmāt (abl.sg.) I.2.2,3, 4,5,6; 3.2,3,4(3t.); 5. 2,4; 6.1,2,3,4,5,8(2t.); 7.1,2,3,4,6,8. II.9.2,3, 4,5,6,7.8. III.17.5. IV.3.8; 16.1; 17.10. V.2.2; 3.7; 10.8; 12. 1; 13.1; 14.1; 15.1; 16.1; 17.1; 24.4. VI. 2.1,3,4; 8.1. VII.5.2; 6.1; 9.1; 10.1; 11.1 (2t.); 13.1. VIII.3.3, 5; 4.2(2t.); 8.5; 12.6.

tasyās (abl.-gen.sg.f.) II. 23.3. IV.2.5; 17.3. V.4.2; 5.2; 6.1,2; 7. 2; 8.1,2.

tasya (gen.sg.) I.1.1; 4. 1; 6.7,8; 7.5. II.9.2. III.1.1,2,3; 2.2; 3.2; 4.2; 5.2; 13.1,7,8; 15. 2; 16.1; 19.1,3. IV. 10.1; 16.1. V.4.1; 5.1; 7.1; 18.2; 19.2; 20.2; 21.2; 22.2; 23.2; 24.2. VI.5.1,3; 8.4,6; 14.2 (2t.); 15.1; 16.1,2. VII.25.2; 26.1. VIII. 3.3,4.

tasmin (loc.sg.) II.9.2. III.15.1. V.2.9(2t.); 4.2; 5.2; 6.2; 7.2; 8. 2; 10.5. VIII.1.1.

tau (nom.-acc.du.m.) I.1.

6; 7.5. IV.3.4. VIII. 7.2,3(4t.); 8.1(3t.),2 (3t.),3(2t.),4.
te (nom.-acc.du.n.) III. 19.1. VIII.14.1.
tayos (gen.du.f.) IV.16. 2.
te (nom.pl.m.) I.2.2; 4. 3; 7.6(2t.); 8.1; 9. 3; 10.11; 12.4(2t.). II.9.2,3,5,6,7. III.4.2; 5.2,4; 6.2; 7.2; 8.2; 9.2; 10.2; 13.6; 19.2. IV.2.5; 3.8; 10.5; 14. 1. V.1.7; 8.1; 10.1, 3,6,7(2t.); 11.1,2,6,7. VI.1.7; 9.2,3; 10.2. VII.6.1(3t.); 13.1 (2t.); 25.2. VIII.3.1; 6.2(2t.); 7.2; 8.4.
tāni(nom.-acc.pl.n.) I.3. 5. II.9.4; 10.4; 23.4. III.2.2; 3.2; 5.4. V. 10.8. VII.4.2; 5.2. VIII.3.5; 11.3.
tas (nom.-acc.pl.f.) III. 1.2(3t.); 2.1(2t.); 3. 1(2t.); 4.1(2t.); 5.1 (2t.); 17.1,4; 19.2. IV.4.5(2t.); 6.1; 7.1; 8.1. VI.2.4(2t.); 10. 1(2t.). VIII.6.1.
tan (acc.pl.m.) I.4.3; 7. 7,8; 10.3,5,7; 12.3. II.9.8; 22.1. IV.15.5. V.1.7; 10.1,3; 11.4,7 (2t.); 18.1.
tāis (instr.pl.) V.10.9, 10.
tebhyas (dat.-abl.pl.) II. 21.3; 23.3,4. V.11.3, 5. VIII.8.4.
teṣām (gen.pl.) I.6.8; 7.6. III.5.4(2t.). IV. 17.1. V.3.5. VI.3.1. VII.4.2; 25.2. VIII. 1.6(2t.); 3.1; 4.3(2t.); 5.4(2t.); 12.6.
tāsām (gen.pl.f.) III.15. 2. IV.17.2. VI.3.3,4; 5.2. VIII.6.6.
**tatas** adv. *thence, therefore.* II.10.2. III.11. 1,6(2t.); 12.6; 16.2,4, 6. VI.7.3,5; 14.1; 16. 1,2. VII.1.1. VIII.1.4.
**tatra** adv. *there, then.* I. 4.3; 10.8. III.11.2; 17.6. IV.6.1; 7.1; 8.1. V.2.9. VI.8.3,5; 9.2; 10.1; 14.1. VII.1.5; 2.2; 3.2; 4.3; 5.3; 6. 2; 7.2; 8.2; 9.2; 10. 2; 11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2. VIII.12.3.
**tathā** adv. *so, thus; yes;*

*also.* I.8.2; 9.4(2t.); 11.3(2t.),5,7,9(2t.). III.14.1. V.3.5,7. VI. 1.7; 5.4; 6.5; 8.7; 9. 4; 10.3; 11.3; 12.3; 13.1,2,3; 14.3; 15.3; 16.3.

**tad** adv. *there*, see **ta–**.

**tadā** adv. *at that time, in that case.* VI.8.1. VIII.6.3(2t.).

**√tan, tā** *stretch* (tr. and intr.).

– +ā *spread over, reach to.*

ātatas (pass.ppl.nom.sg. m.) VIII.6.2.

–tam (pass.ppl.nom.sg. n.) IV.1.2.

– +pra *extend.*

pratāyante(pres.ind.pass. pl.; so BR., but see **√tāy**).

– +vi *extend* (weft or line); *perform* (sacrifice, from comparison w. weft).

vitatam (pass.ppl.acc.sg. m.) 1.10.7.

– +sam *make continuous.*

saṁtanuta (imv.act.pl.) III.16.2,4,6.

**√tap** *be warm, blaze; beshine, heat; be in pain, do penance.*

tapati (pres.ind.act.sg.) I.3.1. III.18.3(2t.),4 (2t.),5(2t.),6(2t.).

–pata (imv.act.pl.) VI. 16.1.

–pantam (pres.ppl.act. acc.sg.m.) II.14.2.

–ptas (pass.ppl.nom.sg. m.) IV.10.2,4.

–ptam (pass.ppl.acc.sg. m.) VI.16.1,2.

–pyamānāyas (pres.ppl. pass.gen.sg.f.) IV. 17.3.

–nanām (pres.ppl.pass. gen.pl.) IV.17.1,2.

– +abhi *warm, heat.*

abhitapati (pres.ind.act. sg.) VII.11.1.

abhyatapat (impf.ind.act. sg.) II.23.3(2t.),4. IV.17.1,2,3.

–pan (impf.ind.act.pl.) III.1.3; 2.2; 3.2; 4.2; 5.2.

abhitaptasya (pass.ppl. gen.sg.) III.1.3; 2.2; 3.2; 4.2; 5.2.

–tayās (pass.ppl.abl.sg.f.) II.23.3.

–tebhyas (pass.ppl.abl. pl.) II.23.3,4.
– +upa *make hot;* =pass. *suffer, become unwell.*
upatapasi (pres.ind.act. sg.) III.16.7.
–pet (pres.opt.act.sg.) III.16.2,4,6.
– +ni *beam down upon.*
nitapati (pres.ind.act.sg.) VII.11.1.

**tapas** n. *heat; penance; asceticism.*
–(nom.sg.) II.23.2. III. 17.4. V.10.1.

**tamas** n. *darkness.*
–(acc.sg.) I.3.1.
–asas (abl.-gen.sg.) I.3. 1. III.17.7. VII.26. 2.

**tarhi** adv. *at that time; then, in that case.* I. 11.3. II.24.2.

**talpa** m. *bed, couch.*
–pam (acc.sg.) V.10.9.

**tasmāt** adv. *from that, therefore;* see **ta–**.

**tāta** m. *father, reverend, dear.*
–(voc.sg.) IV.4.2. V. 3.5.

**tādṛç** a. *of this sort;* n.acc. as adv. *in this way, so.*
–dṛk (acc.sg.n.) V.24.1.

**√tāy** *stretch.*
– +pra *extend.*
pratāyante (pres.ind.mid. pl.) VIII.6.2(2t.).

**tāvant** a. *so great, so many, lasting so long;* n.acc. as adv. *so far, so long.*
–vān (nom.sg.m.) III. 12.6. VIII.1.3.
–vat (nom.-acc.sg.n.) I. 9.3; 11.3. III.6.4; 7. 4(2t.); 8.4(2t.); 9.4 (2t.); 10.4(2t.). V. 11.5. VI.14.2; 15.1. VIII.6.4,5.

**ti–** 2nd syl. of **sattiya.** VIII.3.5.

**tiraççīnavaṅça** m. *cross-beam; bee-hive.*
–ças (nom.sg.) III.1.1.

**tiryaṅc** a. *oblique, horizontal.*
tiraççībhis (instr.pl.f.) VII.11.1.

**tilamāṣa** m. *sesame plants and beans.*
–ṣās (nom.pl.) V.10.6.

**tisras,** see **tri.**

**tīrtha** m. (*passage, access; shrine*) *the right place* or *moment; the right* or *holy way.*

–thebhyas (abl.pl.) VIII. 15.1.

**1 tu** postp.pcl. *but, on the other hand.* I.1.10; 6. 8; 11.3(2t.). II.22.1. IV.4.3,4; 9.2; 10.5; 14.1,3. V.12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17. 2; 18.1. VI.1.7; 2.2 (2t.); 3.4; 4.7; 8.6. VII.16.1(2t.); 17.1; 18.1; 19.1; 20.1; 21. 1; 22.1; 23.1. VIII. 9.3; 10.2,4(2t.); 11.3.

**2 tu–** pron.st.2pers., see **tvam.**

**tura** a. *strong, wealthy, copious.*

–ram (acc.sg.n.) V.2.7.

**tūṣṇīm** adv. *silently.* I.10. 11.

**√tṛ** *cross over, overcome.*

tarati (pres.ind.act.sg.) VII.1.3.

–tas (pres.ind.act.du.) VIII.4.1.

tirtvā grd. VIII.4.2(2t.).

tārayatu (imv.act.sg. caus.) VII.1.3.

**tṛṇa** n. *grass, grass-blade.*

–ṇais (instr.pl.) VI.7.5.

**tṛṇavanaspati** m. *grass and trees.*

–tayas (nom.pl.) VII. 8.1; 10.1.

–tīn (acc.pl.) VII.2.1; 7.1.

**tṛṇodaka** n. *grass and water.*

–kam (acc.sg.) II.22.2.

**tṛtīya** num.a. *third.*

–yas (nom.sg.m.) II. 23.2.

–yam (nom.sg.n.) III. 8.1. V.10.8.

–yām (acc.sg.f.) V.21.1. VI.11.2.

–yasyām (loc.sg.f.) VIII. 5.3.

**tṛtīyasavana** n. *third* or *evening libation* (of Soma).

–nam (nom.-acc.sg.) II. 24.1,16. III.16.4,5(2t.), 6.

–nasya (gen.sg.) II.24. 11.

**√tṛd** *split, bore.*

– +sam *connect by a hole, fasten together.*

saṁtṛṇṇā (pass.ppl.nom. sg.f.) II.23.4.

–ṇāni (pass.ppl.nom.pl. n.) II.23.4.

**√tṛp** *be satisfied, become content.*

tṛpyati (pres.ind.act.sg.) III.6.3; 7.3; 8.3; 9.3; 10.3. V.19.1,2(5t.); 20.1,2(4t.); 21.1,2(5t.); 22.1,2(5t.); 23.1,2(4t.).
–yanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) III.6.1; 7.1; 8.1; 9.1; 10.1. V.20.2.
–yati (pres.ppl.act.loc.sg.) V.19.2(3t.); 20.2(3t.); 21.2(2t.); 22.2(3t.); 23.2(3t.).
–yantyām (pres.ppl.act.loc.sg.f.) V.19.2; 21.2(2t.); 22.2.
–yantiṣu (pres.ppl.act.loc.pl.f.) V.20.2.

**tṛpti** f. *satiety, satisfaction.*
–tim (acc.sg.) V.19.2; 20.2; 21.2; 22.2; 23.2.

**tṛptimant** a. *sated, satisfied.*
–mān (nom.sg.m.) VII.10.2.

**tejas** n. *sharpness, point of flame, fire; vigor.*
–(nom.-acc.sg.) III.1.3; 2.2; 3.2; 4.2; 5.2; 13.1. VI.2.3(2t.); 5.3; 8.4,5(2t.),6(2t.); 15.1,2. VII.2.1; 4.2; 7.1; 11.1(4t.),2(2t); 26.1.
–sā (instr.sg.) V.19.2; 20.2; 21.2; 22.2; 23.2*. VI.8.4,6. VIII.6.3.
–sas (abl.-gen.sg.) VI.2.3; 4.1,2,3,4,6; 6.4. VII.11.2(3t.); 12.1.
–si (loc.sg.) VI.8.6; 15.1,2.

**tejasvant** a. *possessing fire* or *vigor; brilliant* or *strong.*
–vatas (acc.pl.) VII.11.2.

**tejasvin** a. *sharp, bright, strong.*
–vī (nom.sg.m.) II.14.2. III.13.1. VII.11.2.

**tejomaya** a. *consisting of flame, shining.*
–yī (nom.sg.f.) VI.5.4; 6.5; 7.6.

**tena** adv. *in that way, therefore;* see **ta–**.

**trapu** n. *tin.*
–(acc.sg.) IV.17.7.
–puṇā (instr.sg.) IV.17.7.

**traya** a. *triple;* n. *triad* (the three Vedas).
–yam (acc.sg.n.) III.17.6.
–yī (nom.sg.f.) I.1.9. II.21.1; 23.3.

–yīm (acc.sg.f.) I.4.2. IV.17.3.
–yyās (gen.sg.f.) IV.17.8.
**trayodaça** num.a. *thirteenth.*
–ças (nom.sg.m.) I.13.3.
[**trayoviṅça** num.a. *twenty-third.*]
√**trā** *protect, rescue.*
trāyate (pres.ind.mid.-pass.sg., Wh.Gr.761.c) III.12.1.
**trāṇa** n. *protection, help.*
–ṇam (acc.sg.) VIII.5.2.
**tri** num.a. *three.*
trayas (nom.m.) I.8.1. II.21.1; 23.1.
triṇi (nom.n.) II.21.3 (2t.). VI.3.1; 4.1,2,3, 4. VIII.3.5.
tisras (nom.-acc.f.) IV. 17.2. VI.3.2,3,4; 4.7; 8.6.
tribhis (instr.) II.10.3 (2t.).
**tridhā** adv. *in three ways* or *parts.* VII.26.2.
**tripād** a. *three-footed;* m. *three-quarters.*
–pāt (nom.sg.m.) III. 12.6.
**trivṛt** a. *threefold.*
–(nom.sg.f.) VI.3.4(2t.); 4.7(2t.); 8.6(2t.).
–tam (acc.sg.f.) VI.3.3 (2t.),4(2t.).
**triṣṭubh** f. a cert. *meter* (of 4×11 syll.).
–ṭup (nom.sg.) III.16.3.
**tredhā** adv. *in three ways* or *parts.* VI.5.1,2,3.
**trāiṣṭubha** a. *in* or *connected with the Triṣṭup.*
–bham (nom.sg.n.) III. 16.3.
**tryakṣara** a. *having three syllables;* n. *a complex of three syllables.*
–ram (nom.sg.n.) II.10. 1(2t.),3(2t.),4.
**tvac** f. *skin.*
vak (nom.sg.) II.19.1.
**tvattas** adv. (=**tvat,** abl. sg. of **tvam,** which see). V.3.7.
**tvam** 2 pers.pron. *thou.*
(nom.sg.) I.5.2(2t.),4 (2t.). IV.1.8; 4.2(3t.), 4(2t.). V.1.12,13(2t.), 14(2t.); 3.5,7; 12.1 (2t.); 13.1(2t.); 14.1 (2t.); 15.1(3t.); 16.1. (3t.); 17.1(3t.). VI. 8.7; 9.4; 10.3; 11.3; 12.3; 13.3; 14.3; 15.

3; 16.3. VII.15.2(6t.).
tvām (acc.sg.) IV.4.2, 4. V.14.1.
tvā (encl.acc.sg.) I.8.3, 6,8. II.22.3,4(2t.); 24. 4,8,12,13. IV.1.2; 2. 3; 4.5; 9.2; 10.2; 14. 2. V.3.1,4. VII.15. 2.
te (encl.dat.-gen.sg.) I. 5.2,4; 7.9; 8.6(3t.),8 (3t.); 10.9,10,11; 11. 4,5,6,7,8,9. IV.5.2; 6 1,3; 7.1,3; 8.1,3; 14.1 (2t.),2(2t.),3(2t.). V. 2.6; 3.5; 12.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2. VI. 7.3,6. VII.1.1. VIII. 9.3; 10.4; 11.3.
tava (gen.sg.) IV.2.3. V.3.6; 12.1; 13.1.
yūyam (nom.pl.) V.18.1.
vas (encl.acc.-gen.pl.) V.1.7(2t.); 11.7.

## TH

**-tha** 3rd syl. of **udgītha.** I.3.6,7(3t.).

## D

**daṅça** m. *biting; gadfly.*
-ças (nom.sg.) VI.9.3; 10.2.

**dakṣiṇa** a. *able; right-hand; southern.*
-ṇas (nom.sg.m.) III. 13.2.
-ṇa (nom.sg.f.) III.15. 2. IV.5.2.
-ṇās (nom.pl.m.-f.) III. 2.1(2t.); 17.4.

**dakṣiṇatas** adv. *from* or *on the right* or *south.* III.7.4; 8.4; 9.4; 10. 4. VII.25.1(2t.),2.

**dakṣiṇā** adv. *to the right, southward.* V.10.3.

**dakṣiṇāgni** m. *right-hand* or *southern altar-fire.*
-nāu (loc.sg.) IV.17.5.

**datta** n. *gift, liberality.*
-tam (nom.sg.) V.10.3.

**dadhan** n. *sour milk.*
-dhnas (gen.sg.) VI. 6.1.

**dadhimadhu** n. *sour milk and honey.*
-dhunos (loc.du.) V.2.4.

**darçana** n. *seeing, sight.*
-nāya (dat.sg. as inf.) VIII.3.1; 12.4.

**darçanīya** grdv. *to be seen* or *shown, sightly.*
-yam (acc.sg.n.) I.2.4.

**daça** num. *ten.* IV.3.8(2t.). V.9.1. VII.9.1; 26.2.
[**daçama** num.a. *tenth.*]
**√dah** *burn.*
dahet (pres.opt.act.sg.) VI.7.3,5.
–hyate (pres.ind.pass. sg.) VI.16.1,2.
–+pra *burn up, destroy.*
pradhākṣit (unaug.aor. ind.act.sg.) IV.1.2.
–+prati *burn against, burn.*
pratidhakṣyati (fut.ind. act.sg.) II.22.4.
–+vyatisam *burn up together completely.*
vyatisamdahet (pres.opt. act.sg.) VII.15.3.
**dahara** a. *small, fine.*
–ras (nom.sg.m.) VIII. 1.1,2.
–ram (nom.sg.n.) VIII. 1.1,2.
**√dā, dad** *give, grant.*
dadati (pres.ind.act.sg.) VII.15.1(2t.).
–dāni (pres.subj.act.sg.) II.22.5.
–dyās (pres.opt.act.sg.) I.11.3(2t.).
–dyāt (pres.opt.act.sg.) III.11.6.
dehi (imv.act.sg.) I.10. 3.
datta (imv.act.pl.) IV. 3.7.
dadatus (perf.ind.act.du.) IV.3.5.
–dus (perf.ind.act.pl.) IV.3.8.
dasyāmi (fut.ind.act.sg.) V.11.5(2t.).
dattam (pass.ppl.nom.sg. n.) IV.3.6.
–+ā *receive, seize, get possession of.*
ādadate (pres.ind.mid. pl.) III.16.5.
āttas (pass.ppl.nom.sg.) VIII.12.1.
–tam (pass.ppl.nom.sg. n.) VIII.12.1.
–tās (pass.ppl.nom.pl.m.) VIII.12.6.
ādāya grd. II.9.4. IV. 2.1,3.
–+abhyā *appropriate, put on; embrace.*
abhyāttas (pass.ppl. nom.sg., ? *embracing*) III.14.2,4.
–+vyā (± **mukham**) *open the mouth.*
vyādadāti (pres.ind.act. sg.) I.2.9.

– +pari *surrender, intrust.*
paridadāni (pres.subj.act. sg.) II.22.5.
– +pra *deliver, present.*
pradadāu (perf.ind.act. sg.) I.10.3.

**dāna** n. *giving, liberality.*
–nam (nom.sg.) II.23.1. III.17.4.

**dāru** n. *wood.*
–(acc.sg.) IV.17.7(2t.).

**dālbhya** m.nm.pr.
–yas (nom.sg.) I.2.13; 8.1; 12.1,3.
–yam (acc.sg.) I.8.3,6.
–ya (voc.sg.) I.8.6.

**√dās** *bear ill will.*
– +abhi *bear ill will towards.*
abhidāsati (pres.ind.act. sg.) I.2.8.

**dāsabhārya** n. *slaves and wives.*
–yam (acc.sg.) VII. 24.2.

**dāsī** f. *female slave.*
–(nom.sg.) V.13.2.

**div,** see **dyo.**

**divikṣit** a. *dwelling in the sky.*
–ṣidbhyas (dat.pl.) II. 24.14

**diç** f. *region, direction, cardinal point.*
dik (nom.sg.) III.15.2. IV.5.2(4t.).
diçam (acc.sg.) I.3.11 (2t.). VI.8.2(4t.); 14. 2(2t.).
–ças (nom.pl.) II.17.1; 21.4. III.15.1; 18.2. IV.12.1. V.6.1; 20.2 (2t.).
digbhis (instr.pl.) III. 18.6.
diçām (gen.pl.) III.15. 2(2t.).
dikṣu (loc.pl.) IV.3.8. V.20.2.

**diṣṭa** n. *appointed place, destiny.*
–ṭam (acc.sg.) V.9.2.

**√dīkṣ** *consecrate oneself* (for performance of a ceremony, esp. for offering of Soma).
dīkṣitvā grd. V.2.4.

**dīkṣā** f. *preparation, consecration.*
–ṣās (nom.pl.) III.17.1.

**√dīp** *blaze, shine.*
dīpyate (pres.ind.mid.sg.) III.13.7.

**√du, dū** *burn* (tr. and intr.), *afflict.*

– +pra *grieve.*
pradūyante (pres.ind. pass.pl.) V.24.3.
–yeta (pres.opt.pass.sg.) V.24.3.

**duḥkhatā** f. *pain, sorrow.*
–tām (acc.sg.) VII.26.2.

**durudgītha** m. *bad* **udgītha.**
–tham (acc.sg.) I.5.5.

**durgandhi** a. *ill-smelling.*
–(acc.sg.n.) I.2.2,9.

**durniṣprapadana** n. *difficult departure.*
–nam (nom.sg.) V.10.6.

**√duṣ** *spoil, become bad, be impure.*
duṣyati (pres.ind.act.sg.) VIII.10.1,3.

**duṣkṛta** n. *evil deed.*
–tam (nom.sg.) VIII.4.1.

**√duh** *milk, derive.*
dugdhe (pres.ind.mid.sg.) I.3.7; 13.4. II.8.3.

**duhitṛ** f. *daughter.*
–taram (acc.sg.) IV.2.3.

**dṛḍha** a. *strong, firm.*
–ḍhasya (gen.sg.) I.3.5.

**√dṛç** *see;* pass.-mid. *appear*; caus. *show.*
dṛçyate (pres.ind.pass.-mid.sg.) I.6.6; 7.5. IV.11.1; 12.1; 13.1; 15.1. V.12.1; 13.1. VIII.7.4.
–yeta (pres.opt.pass.-mid.sg.) V.1.7.
dadarça (perf.ind.act.sg.) VIII.9.1; 10.1; 11.1.
dṛṣṭam (pass.ppl.nom. sg.n.) III.13.8. IV.3.8(2t.).
–ṭvā grd. II.9.7. III.6.1,3; 7.1,3; 8.1,3; 9.1,3; 10.1,3.
darçayati (pres.ind.act. sg.caus.) VII.26.2.
–yitvā grd.caus. VII.11.1(2t.).

**dṛṣṭi** f. *seeing, glance.*
–ṭis (nom.sg.) III.13.7.

**deva** a. *divine;* m. *god.*
–vas (nom.sg.) I.12.5. IV.3.6.
–vam (acc.sg.) III.17.7.
–vasya (gen.sg.) V.2.7.
–vās (nom.-voc.pl.) I.2.1; 4.2,4,5; 13.2. II.9.5; 24.16. III.6.1; 7.1; 8.1; 9.1; 10.1; 11.2. V.4.2; 5.2; 6.2; 7.2; 8.2; 10.4. VIII.8.4; 12.6.
–vān (acc.pl.) VII.2.1;

7.1. VIII.9.1; 10.1; 11.1.
–vebhyas (dat.pl.) II. 22.2; 24.14.
–vānām (gen.pl.) II.24. 1. IV.3.7. V.10.4. VIII.7.2.
–veṣu (loc.pl.) IV.3.4.
**devakāma** m. *desire of the gods.*
–mān (acc.pl.) I.7.7.
–manām (gen.pl.) I.6.8.
**devakīputra** m. *son of Devaki.*
–rāya (dat.sg.) III.17.6.
**devatā** f. *divinity.*
–(nom.sg.) I.10.9,10,11; 11.4(2t.),5,6(2t.),7,8 (2t.),9. VI.3.2,3(2t.), 4; 4.7.
tām (acc.sg.) I.3.9(2t.). IV.2.2(2t.).
–tāyām (loc.sg.) VI.8. 6; 15.1,2.
–tās (nom.-acc.pl.) IV. 17.2. VI.3.2; 8.6.
–tānām (gen.pl.) II.20. 2. IV.17.8. VI.4.7.
–tāsu (loc.pl.) II.20.1,2.
**devatrā** adv. *among the gods.* III.17.7.
**devapatha** m. *way of the gods.*
–thas (nom.sg.) IV.15.6.
**devamadhu** n. *honey of the gods.*
–(nom.sg.) III.1.1.
**devamanuṣya** m. *gods and men.*
–yās (nom.pl.) VII.6.1; 8.1; 10.1.
**devayāna** a. *leading to the gods.*
–nas (nom.sg.) V.10.2.
–nasya (gen.sg.) V.3.2.
**devavidyā** f. *science of the gods.*
–(nom.sg.) VII.1.4.
–yām (acc.sg.) VII.1.2; 2.1; 7.1.
**devasuṣi** m. *cavity of the gods.*
–ṣayas (nom.pl.) III.13. 1.
**devāsura** m. *gods and Asuras.*
–rās (nom.pl.) I.2.1. VIII.7.2.
**deça** m. *region, spot, place.*
–çe (loc.sg.) VIII.15. 1.
**dāiva** a. *divine.*
–vas (nom.sg.) VII.1.4.
–vam (nom.sg.n.,acc.sg. m.) VII.1.2; 2.1; 7. 1. VIII.12.5.

–vena (instr.sg.) VIII. 12.5.
–vās (nom.pl.) V.1.4.
**doṣa** m. *fault, defect.*
–ṣeṇa (instr.sg.) VIII. 10.1,3.
**doṣā** f. *night;* instr. as adv. *at night.*
–(old instr.sg.) VI.13.1.
**doha** m. *milking, milk.*
–has (nom.sg.) I.3.7; 13.4. II.8.3.
–ham (acc.sg.) I.3.7; 13.4. II.8.3.
**dyu,** see **dyo.**
√**dyut** *shine, gleam.*
– +vi *shine forth, lighten.*
vidyotate (pres.ind.mid. sg.) II.3.1; 15.1. VII.11.1.
**dyāvāpṛthivī** f. *heaven and earth.*
–(nom.du.) VII.4.2. VIII.1.3.
**dyo** f. (m.) *heaven, sky, day.*
dyāus (nom.sg.) I.3.7; 6.3(2t.). II.2.1,2; 17.1. III.1.1; 15.1; 19.2. IV.6.3; 13.1. V.19.2(2t.). VII.6.1; 8.1; 10.1.
divam (acc.sg.) III.15.5. V.12.1. VII.2.1; 7.1.
diva (instr.sg.) III.11.3; 17.7. IV.1.2.
divas (abl.sg.) III.13.7; 14.3. IV.17.1.
divi (loc.sg.) III.12.6. V.19.2. VIII.5.3.
**draṣṭṛ** m. *seer.*
–tā (nom.sg.) VII.8.1; 9.1.
√**dru** *run.*
– +upa *run to.*
upadravanti (pres.ind.act. pl.) II.9.7.
**dva** num.a. *two.*
dvāu (nom.-acc.du.m.) IV.3.4. VII.3.1.
dve (nom.du.f.,acc.du.n.) III.17.6. VII.3.1(2t.).
**dvātriṅçat** f. *thirty-two.*
–tam (acc.sg.) VIII.7.3; 9.3(2t.); 10.4(2t.).
1 **dvādaça** num. *twelve.* IV.10.1.
[2 **dvādaça** num.a. *twelfth.*]
**dvādaçavarṣa** a. *twelve years old.*
–ṣas (nom.sg.) VI.1.2.
**dvārapa** m. *door-keeper.*
–pās (nom.pl.) III.13.6.
–pān (acc.pl.) III.13.6 (2t.).

**dvāviṅça**. num.a. *twenty-second.*
–çena (instr.sg.) II.10.5.
**dvāviṅçati** f. *twenty-two.*
–tis (nom.sg.) II.10.4.
**dvitīya** num.a. *second.*
–yas (nom.sg.) II.23.2.
–yam (nom.sg.n.) III.7.1.
–yām (acc.sg.f.) V.20.1. VI.11.2.
**dvis** num.adv. *twice.* III.7.4; 8.4; 9.4; 10.4.
**dvyakṣara** n. *a complex of two syllables.*
–ram (nom.sg.) II.10.2.

## DH

**dhana** n. *booty, wealth, money.*
–nam (acc.sg.) I.11.3. V.11.5.
–nena (instr.sg.) V.15.1.
–nasya (gen.sg.) III.11.6.
**dhanamātrā** f. *a measure of money, some money.*
–rām (acc.sg.) I.10.6.
**dhanasani** a. *granting treasures.*
–nayas (nom.pl.) I.7.6.
**dhanus** n. *bow.*
–uṣas (gen.sg.) I.3.5.
**√dham, dhmā** *blow.*
– +pra *blow forth.*
pradhmāyīta (pres.opt. pass.sg., Wh.Gr. 772, 738.b) VI.14.1.
**dhamani** f. *reed; vessel of human body, vein, nerve.*
–nayas (nom.pl.) III.19.2.
**dharma** m. *custom, right, law.*
–mas (nom.sg.) VII.2.1.
–mam (acc.sg.) VII.2.1; 7.1.
–mās (nom.pl.) II.1.4.
**dharmaskandha** m. *division of law.*
–dhās (nom.pl.) II.23.1.
**√dhā, dadh** *put, place, constitute, do, make;* mid. *appropriate, obtain;* w. **çrad** *have faith,* w. **açrad** *be without faith.*
dhīmahi (?aor.opt.mid. pl., Wh.Gr. 837.b) V.2.7.

– +antar *put between, cover, conceal.*
antardhaya grd. VI.16. 1,2.
– +ava *put down in, dip into* (water or other fluid).
avādhās (aor.ind.act.sg.) VI.13.1.
avadhāya grd. VI.13.1.
– +ā *put on* (as wood on fire).
ādhāya grd. IV.6.1; 7. 1; 8.1. V.2.6.
– +abhyā *put in place* (esp. wood), *kindle* (fire).
abhyāhitasya (pass.ppl. gen.sg.) VI.7.3,5.
– +vyā pass. *be separated, be sick.*
vyādhīyante (pres.ind. pass.pl.) VII.10.1.
– +samā *put in order, lay* (as wood for fire).
samāhitam (pass.ppl. nom.sg.n.) VIII.1.3, 4.
–te (pass.ppl.nom.du.f.) VIII.1.3.
–tās (pass.ppl.nom.pl.) VIII.1.5.
– +upasamā *put in place, lay on, build* (as fire).
upasamahitā (pass.ppl. nom.sg.f.) VI.7.6.
–ādhāya grd. IV.6.1; 7. 1; 8.1. VI.7.5.
– +ni *deposit, lay aside.*
nidadhati (pres.ind.act. pl.) II.9.8.
–dhau (perf.ind act.sg.) I. 10.5.
nihitam (pass.ppl.acc.sg. m.) VIII.3 2.
– +abhini *lay down on, touch against.*
abhinihitās (pass.ppl. nom.pl.) II.22.5.
– +upani *deposit, lay down.*
upanihitās (pass.ppl. nom.pl.) I.10.2.
– +pari *surround.*
paridadhati (pres.ind.act. pl.) V.2.2.
– +vi *divide, produce.*
vidadhat (pres.ppl.act. nom.sg.m.) VIII.15.1.
vidhīyate (pres.ind.pass. sg.) VI.5.1,3.
–yante (pres.ind.pass.pl.) VI.5.2.
– +sam *unite, restore.*
saṁdadhati (pres.ind.act. sg.) IV.17.4,5,6,8.

–dhyat (pres.opt.act.sg.) IV.17.7.
– +açrad *be without faith.*
açraddadhat (pres.ppl. act.nom.sg.m.) VII. 19.1.
–dhānam (pres.ppl.mid. acc.sg.m.) VIII.8.5.
– +çrad *have faith.*
çraddadhati (pres.ind.act. sg.) VII.19.1; 20.1 (3t.).
çraddhatsva (imv.mid. sg.) VI.12.3.
çraddadhat (pres.ppl.act. nom.sg.m.) VII.19.1.

**dhātu** m. *layer, element.*
–tus (nom.sg.) VI.5.1, 2,3.

**dhānā** f. *a grain;* pl. *corns,* i.e. *grain.*
–nās (nom.pl.) VI.12.1.

**dhārmika** a. *lawful, dutiful, virtuous.*
–kān (acc.pl.m.) VIII. 15.1.

√**dhāv** *run, stream.*
– +upa *resort to.*
upadhāvet (pres.opt.act. sg.) I.3.8,9,10,11.

**dhik** interj.w.acc. *fie! shame!* VII.15.2.

√**dhī** *think.*
dhīmahi (pres.ind.act.pl. only in the later language; see √**dhā** and Wh.RVF.).

√**dhū** *shake, shake off.*
dhūtvā grd. VIII.13.1.
– +vi *shake apart, remove, shake off.*
vidhūya grd. VIII.13.1.

**dhūma** m. *smoke.*
–mas (nom.sg.) II.12.1. V.4.1; 5.1; 6.1; 7.1; 8.1; 10.5(2t.).
–mam (acc.sg.) V.10.3.
–māt (abl.sg.) V.10.3.

√**dhṛ** *hold, withstand; undertake, resolve* (w. inf.).
dadhre (perf.ind.mid.sg.) IV.10.3.

√**dhmā**, see √**dham.**

√**dhyā** *think, meditate on.*
dhyāyati (pres.ind.act. sg.) VII.6.1(3t.).
–yanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) VII.6.1(3t.).
–yan (pres.ppl.act.nom. sg.) I.3.12. II.22.2.
–yantas (pres.ppl.act. nom.pl.) V.1.8,9,10.

**dhyāna** n. *thought, religious meditation.*

–nam (nom.-acc.sg.) VII. 6.1(2t.),2; 26.1.
–nat (abl.sg.) VII.6.2 (2t.); 7.1.
–nasya (gen.sg.) VII.6.2.

**dhyānopadāñça** a. *having as one's portion the gift of meditation.*
–çās (nom.pl.) VII.6.1 (2t.).

**dhruva** a. *steady, safe.*
–vas (nom.sg.) VII.4. 3; 5·3.
–vā (nom.sg.f.) VII. 26.2.
–vān (acc.pl.) VII.4.3; 5·3.

√**dhvaṅs** *scatter, sink down, fall to dust.*
– +pra *perish.*
pradhvaṅsate (pres.ind. mid.sg.) VIII.1.4.
– +vi *crumble away.*
vidhvaṅsate (pres.ind. mid.sg.) I.2.8(2t.).
–seta (pres.opt.mid.sg.) I.2.7.
vidadhvaṅsire (perf.ind. mid.pl.) I.2.7.

√**dhvan** *sound.*
– +apa *sound wrong.*
apadhvāntam (pass. ppl.nom.sg.n.) II.22. 1.

## N

1 **na**– pron.st.1pers., see **aham.**

2 **na** adv. *not, nor.*
I.1.10; 2.9(2t.); 8.5,7; 10.2,4(2t.).
II.4.2; 9.6; 12.2(2t.); 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16. 2; 17.2; 18.2; 19.2 (3t.); 20.2; 21.3; 24. 2.
III.6.1(2t.); 7.1(2t.); 8.1(2t.); 9.1(2t.); 10. 1(2t.); 11.1(2t.),2(2t.), 3(2t.),6; 12 2,3,4; 14. 4; 15.1,2; 16.7; 17.1.
IV.1.7; 3.5,6(2t.); 4.2 (2t.),4(2t.),5(3t.); 9. 3; 10.1,3(2t.),5; 11. 2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.3 (2t.); 15.5,6(2t.); 16. 4(2t.); 17.10(2t.).
V.1.15(4t.); 2.1; 3.2 (3t.),3(3t.),4,5(3t.),7; 10.3,8(2t.),10; 11.3,5 (6t.); 12.2; 13.2; 14. 2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2.
VI.1.1,7(2t.); 4.5; 7.1, 2(2t.),3(2t.); 8.3,5; 9.

2(2t.); 10.1,2; 11.3; 12.1,2; 13.1,2; 14.2; 15.1,2; 16.2. VII.1.3; 2.1(9t.); 5.2 (2t.); 9.1; 10.1; 12. 1; 13.1(3t.); 15.3(6t.), 4; 17.1; 18.1; 19.1; 20.1; 21.1; 22.1; 23. 1; 24.1(4t.),2; 26.2 (3t.). VIII.1.3,5(2t.); 3.1,2 (3t.); 4.1(6t.),2; 5.3; 6.3(2t.); 8.1; 9.1,2; 10.1,2(3t.),3,4(3t.); 11. 1(3t.),2(2t.); 12.1(2t.), 3; 15.1(2t.).

**nakṣatra** n. *star, constellation.*
–rāṇi (nom.pl.) I.6.4 (2t.). II.20.1; 21.1. IV.12.1. V.4.1. VII. 12.1. VIII.1.3.

**nakṣatravidyā** f. *science of the stars.*
–(nom.sg.) VII.1.4.
–yâm (acc.sg.) VII.1. 2; 2.1; 7.1.

**nakha** m.n. *nail, claw.*
–khebhyas (abl.pl.) VIII. 8.1.

**nakhanikṛntana** n. *nail-paring, shaving.*
–nena (instr.sg.) VI.1.6.

**nadathu** m. *sounding, roaring.*
–thum (acc.sg.) III.13.8.

**nadī** f. (*roaring*) *flowing water, stream.*
–dyas (nom.pl.) III.19. 2. VI.10.1.

**√nam** *bend, bow* (intr.); w. **upa** *fall to the share of.*
nameyus (pres.opt.act. pl.) II.1.4.

**namas** n. *bow; obeisance, adoration.*
–(nom.sg.) II.24.5,9,14.

[**navadaça** num.a. *nineteenth.*]

**navadhā** adv. *in nine parts* or *ways.* VII.26.2.

[**navama** num.a. *ninth.*]

**√naç** *be lost, vanish, perish.*
naçyati (pres.ind.act.sg.) VIII.5.3; 9.1,2.

**nāka** (m. *heaven*) a. *sorrowless.*
–kam (nom.sg.n.) II.10. 5.

**nāḍī** f. *tube, vein.*
–ḍyas (nom.pl.) VIII. 6.1,6.
–ḍbhyas (abl.pl.) VIII. 6.2.

–ḍīṣu (loc.pl.) VIII.6.2, 3.
**nānā** adv. *differently* (as pred.a.). I.1.10.
**nānātyaya** a. *going beyond differently, different, various.*
–yas (nom.pl.) IV.10.3.
–yanam (gen.pl.) VI. 9.1.
**nābhi** f. *navel, nave of wheel.*
–bhāu (loc.sg.) VII.15. 1.
**nāmadheya** n. *name-giving, appellation, name.*
–yam (nom.sg.) VI.1. 4,5,6; 4.1,2,3,4.
**nāman** n. *form name;* acc. as adv. *by name, namely.*
–ma (nom.-acc.sg.) I.6. 7; 7.5(2t.). III.15.2 (4t.) IV.2.5; 4.2(2t.), 4(2t.); 5.2; 6.3; 7.3; 8.3. V.2.1,6. VI.8.1, 3,5. VII.1.3,4(3t.),5; 3.1; 26.1. VIII.3.4; 14.1.
–mnas (abl.-gen.sg.) VII.1.5(3t.); 2.1.
–mni (loc.sg.) VII.4.1 (2t.); 5.1(2t.).
**nāmarūpa** n. *name and form.*
–pe (acc.du.) VI.3.2,3.
–payos (gen.du.) VIII. 14.1.
**nārada** m.nm.pr.
–das (nom.sg.) VII.1.1.
**nāça** m. *loss, destruction.*
–çam (acc.sg.) VIII.9. 1,2.
**nāsikya** a. *nasal.*
–yam (acc.sg.m.) I.2.2.
**ni–** 1st syl. of **nidhana.** II. 8.2.
√**nij** *cleanse.*
– +**nis** *wash off.*
nirṇijya grd. V.2.8.
**nidhana** n. *putting down, settlement, end, death.*
–nam (nom.sg.) II.2.1, 2; 3.2; 4.1; 5.1; 6.1; 7.1; 8.2; 9.8; 10.4; 11.1; 12.1; 13.1; 14. 1; 15.1; 16.1; 17.1; 18.1; 19.1; 20.1; 21.1.
**nidhanabhājin** a. *sharing in* **nidhana.**
–jinas (nom.pl.) II.9.8.
**nidhi** m. *setting down; treasure* (a cert. work).
–dhis (nom.sg.) VII.1.4.
–dhim (acc.sg.) VII.1. 2; 2.1; 7.1.

**ninada** m. *noise, hum.*
–dam (acc.sg.) III.13.8.
**√nind, nid** *revile.*
nindet (pres.opt.act.sg.) II.14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2; 18.2; 20.2.
**nirukta** a. *uttered;* n. *etymological explanation.*
–tam (nom.sg.n.) VIII. 3.3.
**nirodha** m. *shutting in, restraint.*
–dhas (nom.sg.) VIII. 6.5.
**nirvahitṛ** m. *accomplisher, separator.*
–tā (nom.sg.) VIII.14.1.
**niçā** f. *night.*
–çāyām (loc.sg.) IV.1.2.
**niṣaṇṇa,** see **√sad.**
**niṣka** m. *golden ornament for breast or neck.*
–kas (nom.sg.) IV.2.2, 4. V.13.2.
–kam (acc.sg.) IV.2.1,3.
**niṣṭhā** f. *completion, consummate wisdom.*
–(nom.sg.) VII.20.1.
–ṭhām (acc.sg.) VII. 20.1.
**nihava** m. *summons.*
–vas (nom.sg.) I.13.2.

**√nī** *lead.*
nayati (pres.ind.act.sg.) IV.15.3(2t.).
–yate (pres.ind.mid.sg.) VI.8.5.
–yante (pres.ind.mid.pl.) VI 8 3.
–yet (pres.opt.act.sg.) I. 8.5,7.
neṣye (fut.ind.mid.sg.) IV.4.5.
nītas (pass.ppl.nom.sg.) VIII.6.4.
nīyate (pres.ind.pass.sg.) VIII.6.5.
– +ava *pour off* or *down.*
avanayet (pres.opt.act. sg.) V.2.4,5(4t.).
– +ā *lead to, bring.*
anayanti (pres.ind,act. pl.) VI.16.1.
–nītas (pass.ppl.nom.sg.) VI.14.1.
–nīya grd. VI.14.1.
– +upa *lead to, receive* (esp. a pupil).
upanīya grd. IV.4.5.
**nīla** a. *blue.*
–las (nom.sg.m.) VIII. 6.1.
–lam (nom.sg.n.) I.6.5, 6; 7.4(2t.).
–lasya (gen.sg.) VIII.6.1.

**nīhāra** m. *mist, fog.*
–ras (nom.sg.) III.19.2.

**√nu** *cry aloud, roar.*
–+pra *murmur, utter* (esp. the sacred syl. **om**).
praṇauti (pres.ind.act. sg.) I.4.5.

**nu** adv. (temporal, continuative, imperative) *now, still, then.* I.4.3. II.7.2. IV.1.3,5,8; 4. 1,4; 9.2; 10.3; 14.2 (3t.). V.3.4; 9.1. VI. 1.3,4.

**nūnam** adv. *now, immediately, surely.* IV.14. 2. VI.1.7.

**nāimiṣīya** a. *relating to the sacred forest Naimisa;* m.nm.pr. *inhabitant thereof.*
–yānām (gen.pl.m.) I. 2.13.

**no** (2na+u) adv. *and not.* VIII.11.1,2,3.

**nyagrodha** m. *fig-tree.*
–dhas (nom.sg.) VI.12.2.

**nyagrodhaphala** n. *fig.*
–lam (acc.sg.) VI.12.1.

## P

**pacchas** adv. *by pādas* or *hemistichs.* V.2.7.

**pañca** num. *five.* III.13.1, 6(3t.). IV.3.8(2t.). V. 3.5; 10.10. VIII.11. 3(2t.).

1 **pañcadaça** num. *fifteen.* VI.7.1,2.

[2 **pañcadaça** num.a. *fifteenth.*]

**pañcadhā** adv. *in five parts.* II.21.3. VII.26.2.

**pañcama** num.a. *fifth.*
–mas (nom.sg.m.) V. 10.9. VII.1.4.
–mam (nom.sg.n.,acc.sg. m.) III.10.1. VII.1. 2; 2.1; 7.1.
–mīm (acc.sg.f.) V.23.1.
–myām (loc.sg.f.) V.3. 3; 9.1.

[**pañcaviñça** num.a. *twenty-fifth.*]

**pañcavidha** a. *of five kinds, fivefold.*
–dham (acc.sg.n.) II.2. 1,3; 3.1,2; 4.1,2; 5.1, 2; 6.1,2; 7.1,2.
–dhasya (gen.sg.) II.7.2.

**pañcāla** m.nm.pr. of a warrior-tribe.
–lānām (gen.pl.) V.3.1.

**paḍvīçaçaṅku** m. *tether-peg.*
–kūn (acc.pl.) V.1.12.
**paṇḍita** a. *wise, clever.*
–tas (nom.sg.) VI.14.2.
**√pat** *fly, fall, fall morally.*
patanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) V.10.9.
–titvā grd. VI.8.2(2t.).
– +ati *fly past.*
atipetus (perf.ind.act.pl.) IV.1.2.
– +ud *fly up, shoot forth.*
utpatitam (pass.ppl.acc. sg.n.) VI.8.3,5.
– +upani *fly down towards.*
upanipatya grd. IV.7.2; 8.2.
– +pari *fly around.*
paripatanti (pres.ind.act. pl.) II.9.4.
– +vi *fly asunder, burst.*
vipatet (pres.opt.act.sg.) I.8.6,8.
–tiṣyati (fut.ind.act.sg.) I.8.6,8; 10.9,10,11; 11. 4,6,8.
vyapatiṣyat (cond.ind.act. sg.) I.11.5,7,9. V.12.2.
**pataṁga** m. *bird, insect,* esp. *butterfly.*
–gas (nom.sg.) VI.9.3; 10.2.
**pati** m. *master, lord, husband.*
–tis (nom.sg.) I.2.11.
–tim (acc.sg.) I.10.7.
–te (voc.sg.) I.10.7.
**path,** see **panthan.**
**√pad** *go* (in cpd. and deriv.), *fall.*
padyante (pres.ind.mid. pl.) V.1.4.
– +ava *fall off* or *out.*
avapadyante (pres.ind. mid.pl.) II.9.6.
– +ā *approach, reach.*
āpadyeran (pres.opt.mid. pl.) V.10.7(2t.).
– +samud *arise, be born.*
samutpadyante (pres.ind. mid.pl.) I.9.1.
– +abhinis *come forth, appear, become.*
abhiniṣpadyate (pres.ind. mid.sg.) VIII.3.4; 4. 2; 12.3.
–yante (pres.ind.mid.pl.) VIII.12.2
– +pra *enter, resort to.*
prapadye (pres.ind.mid. sg.) III.15.3(5t.),4,5 (4t.),6(4t.),7(4t.). VIII. 13.1(2t.); 14.1.

prāpatsi (aor.ind.mid.sg.) III.15.4.
prapannas (pass.ppl.nom. sg.) II.22.3,4(2t.).
– +anupra *follow, obey.*
anuprāpatsi (aor.ind.mid. sg.) VIII.14.1.
– +prati *resort to, enter upon, perform, understand, answer.*
pratipadyate (pres.ind. mid.sg.) III.13.6.
–padyeta (pres.opt.mid. sg.) III.17.6.
–padyamānās (pres.ppl. mid.nom.pl.) IV.15.6.
–pede (perf.ind.mid.sg.) VI.7.4.
–patsye (fut.ind.mid.sg.) V.11.3.
– +sam *meet with, succeed in, arrive at*; caus. *agree.*
sampadyate (pres.ind. mid.sg.) VI.8.6; 15. 1,2.
–padyāmahe (pres.ind. mid.pl.) VI.9.2.
–pedus (perf.ind.act.pl.) IV.4.5. VIII.11.3.
–patsye (fut.ind.mid.sg.) VI.14.2.
–pannas (pass.ppl.nom. sg.) VI.8.1. VIII.2.1, 2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10; 6.3.
–padya grd. VI.9.2.
–pādayām (caus.vbl.f. acc.sg.) V.11.2,3.
– +abhisam *become like, change into.*
abhisampadyate (pres.. ind.mid.sg.) VIII.15. 1.
– +upasam *arrive at.*
upasampadyeta (pres. opt.mid.sg.) VI.14.2.
–ya grd. VIII.3.4; 12. 2,3.

**pad** m. *foot*, see **pāda.**
pādau (nom.du.) V.17. 2(2t.); 18.2.

**panthan** m. *path.*
–thās (nom.sg.) V.10.2.
pathos (gen.du.) V.3.2; 10.8.

**para** a. *distant, beyond, higher, better.*
–ram (nom.-acc.sg.n.) II. 10.5; 21.3. VIII.3.4; 12.2,3.
–rasyām (loc.sg.f.) VI. 8.6; 15.1,2.

**paraḥkṛṣṇa** a. *beyond black, deep-black.*
–ṇam (nom.sg.n.) I.6. 5,6; 7.4(2t.). III.4.3.

**parama** a.supl. *farthest, best.*
–mas (nom.sg.) I.1.3.

**paraçu** m. *hatchet, ax.*
–çum (acc.sg.) VI.16.1 (2t.),2.

**paras** adv.-prep. *farther, beyond* (instr.-abl.). II.10.6. III.13.7; 17.7. IV.1.3; 2.3.

**parastāt** adv.-prep. *beyond, later, after.* II.24.6, 10,15.

**parāñc** a. *directed away, following upon, beyond.*
–cas (nom.pl.) I.6.8; 7.7.

**parāyaṇa** n. *departure, final aim, essence.*
–ṇam (nom.sg.) I.9.1.

**parārdhya** a. *being on the more remote side, best.*
–yas (nom.sg.) I.1.3.

**pari** adv.-prep. *around.* III.17.7.

**parigha** m. *iron bolt* or *bar.*
–gham (acc.sg.) II.24.6,10,15.

**paricaritṛ** m. *attendant.*
–tā (nom.sg.) VII.8.1.

**paricarya** grdv. *to be served.*
–yas (nom.sg.) VIII.8.4.

**paricārin** a. *going about, serving.*
–riṇī (nom.sg.f.) IV.4.2,4.

**paridhānīyā** f. *concluding verse.*
–yāyās (abl.sg.) IV.16.2,4.

**pariṣkṛta** a. *adorned* (√**kṛ**).
–tas (nom.sg.) VIII.9.1,2.
–te (loc.sg.) VIII.9.1,2.
–tāu (nom.du.) VIII.8.2(2t.),3(2t.).

**parovarīyāṅs** a. compar. *far more desirable.*
–yān (nom.sg.m.) I.9.2.
–yas (nom.-acc.sg.n.) I.9.2,3,4. II.7.1,2(2t.).
–yāṅsam (acc.sg.m.) I.9.2.
–yāṅsi (nom.pl.n.) II.7.1.
–yasas (acc.pl.m.) I.9.2. II.7.2.

**parjanya** m. *rain-cloud;* nm.pr. *the rain-god.*
–yas (nom.sg.) III.13.4. V.5.1; 22.2(2t.).
–ye (loc.sg.) II.15.1,2. V.22.2.

**parṇa** n. *wing, plume, leaf.*
–ṇāni (nom.pl.) II.23.4.

**parvata** m. *mountain.*
–tās (nom.pl.) III.19.2. VII.6.1; 8.1; 10.1.

**palāça** n. *leaf, petal.*
–çāni (nom.pl.) V.2.3.

**√paç** *see, perceive.*
paçyāmi (pres.ind.act. sg.) VIII.9.1,2; 10. 2,4; 11.1,2.
–yasi (pres.ind.act.sg.) V.12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2. VI. 12.1(2t.).
–yati (pres.ind.act.sg.) I.2.4. V.2.9; 12.2; 13. 2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2. VII.24.1(2t.); 26.2(2t.).
–yāvas (pres.ind.act.du.) VIII.8.1.
–yathas (pres.ind.act.du.) VIII.8.1,2.
–yanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) III.17.7.
–yet (pres.opt.act.sg.) V.2.8.
–yema (pres.opt.act.pl.) II.24.4,8,12,13.
–yan (pres.ppl.act.nom. sg.) VII.15.4; 25.2. VIII.12.5.
–yatas (pres.ppl.act.gen. sg.) VII.26.1.
–yantas (pres.ppl.act. nom.pl.) V.1.8,10,11. III.17.7(2t.).
– +abhi *behold, know.*
abhipaçyanti (pres.ind. act.pl.) IV.3.6.
– +pari *look around, discover.*
paripaçyet (pres.opt.act. sg.) I.4.3.
paryapaçyat (impf.ind. act.sg.) I.4.3.

**paçavya** a. *belonging to cattle.*
–yam (nom.sg.n.) II.22. 1.

**paçu** m. *cattle, animal* (esp. for sacrifice).
–çavas (nom.pl.) II.6. 2; 9.2. VII.8.1; 10.1.
–çūn (acc.pl.) II.15.2; 18.2. VII.2.1; 3.1; 7. 1; 13.1; 14.1.
–çubhis (instr.pl.) II. 11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 14. 2; 15.2; 16.2(2t.); 17. 2; 18.2; 19.2; 20.2. V.17.1; 19.2; 20.2; 21.2; 22.2; 23.2.
–çubhyas (dat.pl.) II. 22.2.

–çuṣu (loc.pl.) II.6.1,2; 18.1,2.

**paçumant** a. *possessing cattle.*
–mān (nom.sg.) II.6.2; 18.2.

**paçcāt** adv.-prep. *from behind, after, westward.* III.6.4; 7.4; 8.4; 9.4. IV.6.1; 7.1; 8.1. V. 2.8. VI.10.1. VII. 25.1(2t.),2.

**paçya** a. *looking, intelligent.*
–yas (nom.sg.) VII.26. 2(2t.).

**√pā** *drink;* int. *drink eagerly;* des. *be thirsty.*
pibati (pres.ind.act.sg.) I.2.9. III.17.2. V.2.7.
–banti (pres.ind.act.pl.) III.6.1; 7.1; 8.1; 9. 1; 10.1.
–bāma (pres.subj.act.pl.) I.12.5.
–ba (imv.act.sg.) VI.7.1.
–ban (pres.ppl.act.nom. sg.) V.10.9.
–batas (pres.ppl.act.gen. sg.) VI.7.1.
pītam (pass.ppl.nom.-acc. sg.n.) I.10.3. VI. 8.5.
–tās (pass.ppl.nom.pl.) VI.5.2.
pīyamānānām (pres.ppl. pass.gen.pl.) VI.6.3.
pepīyamānas (pres.ppl. mid.-pass.int.nom.sg., Wh.Gr.1016) VI.11.1.
pipāsati (pres.ind.act.sg. des.) III.17.1. VI.8. 5.

**pāda** m. *foot, quarter;* see **pad.**
–das (nom.sg.) III.12. 6; 18.2(8t.),3,4,5,6. IV.5.2; 6.3; 7.3; 8.3.
–dam (acc.sg.) IV.5.2, 3(2t.); 6.1,3,4(2t.); 7.1,3,4(2t.); 8.1,3,4 (2t.).

**pānavant** a. *rich in drink.*
–vatas (acc.pl.) VII.9.2.

**pāpa** a. *evil, wicked.*
–pam (nom.-acc.sg.n.) I. 2.8. IV.14.3. VIII. 13.1.

**pāpakṛtyā** f. *evil doing, sin.*
–yām (acc.sg.) IV.11.2; 12.2; 13.2.

**pāpiṣṭhatara** a. compar. of supl. *by far the worst off.*
–ram (nom.sg.n.) V.1.7.

**pāpīyāṅs** a.compar. *worse.*
–yān (nom.sg.) IV.16.3.
**pāpman** m. *evil, sin.*
–mā (nom.sg.) VIII.6.3.
–manā (instr.sg.) I.2.2 (2t.),3(2t.),4(2t.),5(2t.), 6(2t.). V.10.10.
–mānas (nom.pl.) V.24. 3. VIII.4.2.
–mabhyas (abl.pl.) I.6. 7(2t.).
**pāman** m. *skin disease, scab.*
–mānam (acc.sg.) IV. 1.8.
**pāra** n. *farther shore, end, limit.*
–ram (acc.sg.) VII.1.3; 26.2.
**√pālay** *watch, protect* (Wh.Gr.1042.m; not the anomaly noted at 1087.c).
– +prati *watch for, expect.*
pratipālayām (vbl.f.acc. sg.) I.12.3.
**piṅgala** a. *reddish brown.*
–las (nom.sg.) VIII.6.1.
–lasya (gen.sg.) VIII. 6.1.
**pitṛ** m. *father;* pl. *ancestors* or *the Manes.*
–tā (nom.sg.) III.11.4, 5. V.3.1. VI.1.1,3. VII.15.1.
–taram (acc.sg.) V.1.7. VII.15.2.
–tur (gen.sg.) V.3.4.
–taras (nom.pl.) II.9.8; 21.1. VIII.2.1.
–tṛbhyas (dat.pl.) II.22. 2.
**pitṛyāṇa** a. *trodden by ancestors* or *the Manes.*
–ṇasya (gen.sg.) V.3.2.
**pitṛloka** m. *world of the Manes.*
–kam (acc.sg.) V.10.4.
–kena (instr.sg.) VIII. 2.1.
–kāt (abl.sg.) V.10.4.
**pitṛlokakāma** a. *desirous of the world of the Manes.*
–mas (nom.sg.) VIII.2. 1.
**pitṛhan** m. *patricide.*
–hā (nom.sg.) VII.15. 2,3.
**pitrya** a. *paternal, sacred to the Manes* (a cert. work).
–yas (nom.sg.) VII.1.4.
–yam (acc.sg.m.) VII. 1.2; 2.1; 7.1.

**piçuna** a. *backbiting, slanderous.*
–nās (nom.pl.) VII.6.1.
√**piṣ** *crush, grind.*
– +prati *crush against.*
pratipekṣyati (fut.ind.act. sg.) II.22.4.
**pīta** a. *yellow.*
–tas (nom.sg.) VIII.6.1.
–tasya (gen.sg.) VIII. 6.1.
**puṇḍarīka** n. *lotus-flower,* esp. *white one.*
–kam (nom.sg.) I.6.7. VIII.1.1,2.
**puṇyajita** a. *won by good* or *right.*
–tas (nom.sg.) VIII.1. 6.
**puṇyaloka** a. *partaking of the good world.*
–kas (nom.sg.) V.10.10.
–kās (nom.pl.) II.23.2.
**putra** m. *son.*
–ram (acc.sg.) I.5.2,4. VI.8.1.
–rāya (dat.sg.) III.11. 4,5.
–rās (nom.pl.) III.1.1.
–rān (acc.pl.) VII.3.1; 13.1; 14.1.
**putraroda** m. *wailing for a son.*
–dam (acc.sg.) III.15.2 (2t.).
**punar** adv. *again, back.* IV.2.3. V.3.2; 10.5. VII.26.2. VIII.9.2 (2t.); 10.3(2t.); 11.2 (2t.); 15.1(2t.).
**punarutpādana** n. *bringing into birth again, reprocreation.*
–nam (nom.sg.) III.17. 5.
**pur** f. *wall, stronghold, citadel.*
pūr (nom.sg.) VIII.5.3.
**purastāt** adv.-prep. *before, eastward.* III.6.4; 7. 4; 8.4; 9.4. V.2.2. VI.8.6; 10.1. VII. 25.1(2t.),2.
**purā** adv.-prep. *formerly, before.* II.9.2; 24.3,7, 11. IV.16.2,4. V.3.7.
**purīṣa** n. *crumbling earth, rubbish, excrement.*
–ṣam (nom.sg.) VI.5.1.
**puruṣa (pūruṣa)** m. *man, human being; personality, spirit.*
–ṣas (nom.sg.) I.1.2; 6.6; 7.5. II.6.1; 18.1. III.12.6; 14.1(2t.); 16. 1. IV.11.1; 12.1; 13.

1; 15.1,5. V.7.1; 10.2; 11.6. VI.2.3; 7.1; 8.1,3,5; 14.2. VIII.7.4; 12.4.
–ṣam (acc.sg.) II.9.7. VI.4.7; 8.6; 14.1; 15.1; 16.1.
–ṣāt (abl.sg.) III.12.7 (2t.).
–ṣasya (gen.sg.) I.1.2. VI.8.6.
–ṣe (loc.sg.) III.12.3,4 (2t.),8(2t.); 13.7. IV.10.3.

**puruṣanāya** m. *man-leader, prince.*
–yas (nom.sg.) VI.8.3,5.

**puruṣavacas** a. *with human voice.*
–casas (nom.pl.) V.3.3; 9.1.

**purovāta** m. *fore-wind, east-wind.*
–tas (nom.sg.) II.3.1.

**puṣkarapalāça** n. *petal of blue lotus-flower.*
–çe (loc.sg.) IV.14.3.

**puṣṭimant** a. *thriving.*
–mān (nom.sg.) V.16.1.

**puṣpa** n. *bloom.*
–pam (nom.sg.) III.1.2; 2.1; 3.1; 4.1; 5.1.

**√pū** *cleanse, purify.*
punāti (pres.ind.act.sg.) IV.16.1(2t.).
pavate (pres.ind.mid.sg.) IV.16.1.
pūtas (pass.ppl.nom.sg.) V.10.10.

**pūr,** see **pur.**

**pūruṣa,** see **puruṣa.**

**pūrva** a. *being before;* m. pl. *forefathers, ancients;* n. acc. as adv. *before, first.*
–ve (nom.pl.m.) VI.4.5.
–vam (acc.sg.n.) VII.11.1(2t.).

**pūrvāhṇa** m. *forenoon.*
–ṇe (loc.sg.) V.11.7.

**√pṛ, pūr** *fill, sate.*
pūrṇam (pass.ppl.acc.sg.n., BR.caus.?) III.12.9.
–ṇām (pass.ppl.acc.sg.f.) III.11.6; 12.9.
– +prati *fill up.*
pratipūrṇas (pass.ppl.nom.sg.) IV.10.3.
– +sam *fill full.*
sampūryate (pres.ind.mid.-pass.sg., Wh.Gr. 761.b) V.3.3; 10.8.

**pṛthak** adv. *separately.* V.11.5; 14.1(2t.); 18.1.

**pṛthagvartman** a. *having a separate track.*
–mā (nom.sg.) V.14.1; 18.2.
**pṛthivī** f. *earth.*
–(nom.sg.) I.1.2; 3.7. II.2.1,2; 17.1. III.12. 2,3; 19.2. IV.6.3; 11. 1. V.6.1; 21.2(2t.). VII.6.1; 8.1; 10.1.
–vīm (acc.sg.) III.15.5. V.17.1. VII.2.1; 7.1.
–vyās (abl.-gen.sg.) I. 1.2. III.14.3. IV.17.1.
–vyām (loc.sg.) V.21.2.
**pṛthivīkṣit** a. *dwelling on the earth.*
–te (dat.sg.) II.24.5.
**pṛṣṭha** n. *back, ridge.*
–ṭheṣu (loc.pl.) III.13. 7(2t.).
**pāutrāyaṇa** m.nm.pr.
–ṇas (nom.sg.) IV.1.1, 5; 2.1,3.
–ṇasya (gen.sg.) IV.1.2.
**pāurṇamāsa** a. *relating to full moon.*
–syām (loc.sg.f.) V.2.4.
**pāuluṣi** m.nm.pr.
–ṣis (nom.sg.) V.11.1.
–ṣim (acc.sg.) V.13.1.
1 **pra** adv.-(prep.) *onward, forth.* III.16.7.
2 **pra** used as syl. in word-analysis. II.8.1.
**prakāçavant** a. *bright, gleaming.*
–vān (nom.sg.) IV.5.2, 3(3t.).
–vatas (acc.pl.) IV.5.3. VII.12.2.
√**prach** *ask, ask after.*
pṛcchāni (pres.subj.act. sg.) I.8.3.
–cha (imv.act.sg.) I.8.3.
–chan (pres.ppl.act.nom. sg.) VI.14.2.
apṛccham (impf.ind.act. sg.) IV.4.4.
papraccha (perf.ind.act. sg.) VI.7.4.
aprākṣīs (aor.ind.act.sg.) VI.1.3.
–ṣīt (aor.ind.act.sg.) V. 3.5.
prakṣyanti (fut.ind.act. pl.) V.11.3.
**prajā** f. *offspring, descendant; creature.*
–jayā (instr.sg.) II.11. 2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2(2t.); 17.2; 18.2; 19.2; 20.2. V. 15.1; 17.1; 19.2; 20. 2; 21.2; 22.2; 23.2.
–jāyām (loc.sg.) I.9.3.

–jās (nom.pl.) IV.1.4,6. V.3.2. VI.8.4,6; 9.2; 10.2. VIII.1.5; 3.2.
–jābhyas (dat.pl.) I.3.1. III.11.4. VIII.15.1.
–jānām (gen.pl.) IV. 3.7.
**prajāpati** m.nm.pr.
–tis (nom.sg.) I.12.5; 13.2. II.23.3. III.11. 4. IV.17.1. VIII.7. 1,3(2t.); 8.1,2(2t.),4; 9.2; 10.3; 11.2; 12.6 (2t.); 15.1.
–tim (acc.sg.) II.22.4. V.1.7.
–taye (dat.sg.) III.11.4. VIII.15.1.
–tes (gen.sg.) II.22.1,3, 5. VIII.14.1.
–tāu (loc.sg.) VIII.11.3.
**prajāpatisakāça** m. *presence of Prajāpati.*
–çam (acc.sg.) VIII.7.2.
**praṇakha** n. *nail-tip.*
–khāt (abl.sg.) I.6.6.
**praṇava** m. *the sacred syllable* **om.**
–vas (nom.sg.) I.5.1(3t.), 5(2t.).
**praṇāyya** a. *attractive, worthy.*
–yāya (dat.sg.) III.11.5.
1 **prati** adv.-prep. *against, before, like; near, on, in.* I.9.1. II.9.1(2t.); 13.1. III.19.3(2t.). V. 1.3.
2 **prati** used as syll. in word-analysis. II.8.2.
**pratipālayā**, see √**pālay.**
**pratirūpa** a. *with like form, similar.*
–pam (acc.sg.m.) VIII. 8.1.
**prativaktṛ**, see √**vac.**
**pratiṣṭhā** f. *stead, support, basis, home.*
–(nom.sg.) V.1.3,13(2t.); 17.1; 18.2. VII.5.2.
–ṭhām (acc.sg.) I.8.7(2t.). V.1.3.
–ṭhāyāi (dat.sg.) V.2.5.
**pratiṣṭhāsaṁstāva** a. *praised as stead* or *home.*
–vam (nom.sg.n.) I.8.7.
**pratihartṛ** m. a cert. *priest.*
–tā (nom.sg.) I.11.8.
–tāram (acc.sg.) I.10. 11.
–tar (voc.sg.) I.10.11; 11.8.
**pratihāra** m. (*door, porter*) *utterance of the Pratihartar.*

–ras (nom.sg.) II.2.1,2; 3.1; 4.1; 5.1; 6.1; 7.1; 8.2; 9.6; 10.2; 11.1; 12.1; 13.1; 14.1; 15.1; 16.1; 17.1; 18.1; 19.1; 20.1; 21.1.
–ram (acc.sg.) I.10.1; 11.8,9.

**pratihārabhājin** a. *sharing in the* **pratihāra**.
–jinas (nom.pl.m.) II.9.6.

**pratna** a. *old, ancient*.
–nasya (gen.sg.) III.17.7.

**pratyakṣa** a. *lying before the eyes, plain*.
–ṣam (nom.sg.n.) V.2.1.

**pratyañc** a. *turned backwards* or *towards, opposite; western*.
–tyaṅ (nom.sg.m.) II.12.2. III.13.3. VI.14.1.
–ticī (nom.sg.f.) II.4.1. III.15.2. IV.5.2
–tyañcas (nom.pl.m.) III.3.1.
–tīcyas (nom.pl.f.) III.3.1. VI.10.1.

**pratyāyana** n. *going back, setting* (of sun).
–nam (acc.sg.) III.19.3.

**pratyāsvara** a. *backward-gleaming*.
–ras (nom.sg.m.) I.3.2.

**prathama** a. supl. *foremost, first*.
–mas (nom.sg.) II.23.1.
–mam (nom.-acc.sg.n.) III.6.1. V.19.1.
–mām (acc.sg.f.) V.19.1.

**prathamāstamita** a. *first set* (of the sun), *just after* (*sun-*)*set* (Wh. Gr. 1092.b; cf. 303,a,b,c,d).
–te (loc.sg.) II.9.8.

**prathamodita** a. *first risen* (of the sun), *just after* (*sun-*)*rise* (cf. prec. word).
–te (loc sg.) II.9.3.

**pradrāṇaka** a. *very poor*.
–kas (nom.sg.) I.10.1.

**prapadana** n. *entrance*.
–nam (nom.sg.) VIII.6.5.

[**prapāṭhaka** m. *lesson, book* (division of a work).]

**prabhu** a. *excelling, mighty, lordly*.
–bhavas (nom.pl.) VII.6.1.

**prabhuvimita** n. *lordly hall*

or *hall of the Lord* (Brahman).
–tam (nom.sg.) VIII. 5.3.

**prayogya** grdv. *to be yoked;* m. *work-animal, horse.*
–yas (nom.sg.m.) VIII. 12.3.

**pravaṇa** a. *declined, sloped, prone.*
–ṇas (nom.sg.) IV.17.9.

**pravāsa** m. *the being abroad, absence from home.*
–sam (acc.sg.) IV.10. 2.

**pravāhaṇa** m.nm.pr.
–ṇas (nom.sg.) I.8.1,2, 8. V.3.1.

**praçaṅsākāma** a. *desirous of praise.*
–mās (nom.pl.) II.9.3.

**praçāsana** n. *direction, guidance.*
–nam (nom.sg.) V.3.7.

**praçna** m. *question.*
–nān (acc.pl.) V.3.5.

**prastāva** m. *mentioning, prologue, introduction.*
–vas (nom.sg.) II.2.1,2; 3.1; 4.1; 5.1; 6.1; 7. 1; 8.1; 9.3; 10.1; 11. 1; 12.1; 13.1; 14.1; 15.1; 16.1; 17.1; 18. 1; 19.1; 20.1; 21.1.
–vam (acc.sg.) I.10.9; 11.4,5.

**prastāvabhājin** a. *sharing in the* **prastāva.**
–jinas (nom.pl.) II.9.3.

**prastutikāma** a. *desirous of praise.*
–mās (nom.pl.) II.9.3.

**prastotṛ** m. *praiser,* a cert. *priest.*
–tā (nom.sg.) I.11.4.
–tāram (acc.sg.) I.10.8.
–tar (voc.sg.) I.10.9; 11.4.

**prācīnayogya** m.nm.pr.
–(voc.sg.) V.13.1.

**prācīnaçāla** m.nm.pr.
–las (nom.sg.) V.11.1.

**prājāpatya** a. *of Prajāpati.*
–yās (nom.pl.) I.2.1.
–yānām (gen.pl.) II.9.5.

**prāñc** a. *turned forward* or *eastward; front* or *eastern;* n.acc. as adv.-prep. *before.*
–āñ (nom.sg.m.) III.13. 1. IV.6.1; 7.1; 8.1. VI.14.1.
–ācī (nom.sg.f.) II.4.1. III.15.2. IV.5.2.

–āk (acc.sg.n.) II.9.6,7. V.3.7.
–āñcas (nom.pl.) III.1.2.
–ācyas (nom.pl.f.) III.1.2. VI.10.1.
**prāṇa** m. *air inhaled, breath, vital breath, life; organ of sense.*
–ṇas (nom.sg.) I.1.5(2t.); 2.7; 3.3,6; 5.3; 7.1 (2t.); 8.4; 11.5; 13.2. II.7.1; 11.1. III.13.1; 15.4; 18.2,4. IV.3.3 (2t.),4; 8.3; 10.5(2t.); 13.1. V.1.1,12,15; 7.1; 14.2(2t.); 18.2; 19.1. VI.5.2,4; 6.3,5; 7.1,6; 8.6; 15.1,2. VII.15.1(9t.)4; 26.1. VIII.12.3.
–ṇam (acc.sg.) I.2.2; 11.5(2t.). III.15.3,4. IV.3.3(4t.); 10.5. VI.8.2. VII.15.1.
–ṇena (instr.sg.) I.3.6. V.1.8,9,10,11. VII.15.1.
–ṇāya (dat.sg.) V.19.1. VII.15.1.
–ṇasya (gen.sg.) I.8.4. V.2.1.
–ṇe (loc.sg.) V.19.2. VI.8.6; 15.1,2. VII.15.1.
–ṇās (nom.pl.) III.12.3,4; 16.1,2,3,4,5,6. V.1.6,7,15. VII.4.2; 10.1(2t.).
–ṇān (acc.pl.) I.2.9; 5.4. V.1.12.
–ṇānām (gen.pl.) III.16.2,4,6. VII.4.2.
–ṇeṣu (loc.pl.) II.7.1,2; 11.1,2. IV.3.4.
**prāṇabandhana** n. *fetter of the breath* or *life.*
–nam (nom.sg.) VI.8.2.
**prāṇaçarīra** a. *with breath as body.*
–ras (nom.sg.) III.14.2.
**prāṇasaṁçita** a. *whetted* or *prepared by the breath.*
–tam (nom.sg.n.) III.17.6.
**prāṇāpāna** m. *inspiration and expiration.*
–nayos (gen.du.) I.3.3.
**prāṇin** a. *breathing, living;* m. *animal.*
–ṇi (nom.sg.m.) II.11.2.
**prātar** adv. *early in the morning, to-morrow.* I.10.6; 12.3. V.3.6; 11.5,7. VI.13.1.

**prātaranuvāka** m. *matin recital.*
–kasya (gen.sg.) II.24.3.
–ke (loc.sg.) IV.16.2,4.
**prātaḥsavana** n. *morning libation* (of Soma).
–nam (nom.-acc.sg.) II. 24.1,6. III.16.1(2t.),2.
**prādus** adv. *forth to view, into sight.* I.12.2.
**prādeçamātra** a. *measuring a span.*
–ram (acc.sg.m.) V.18.1.
**priya** a. *dear, beloved, one's own;* n. *love, kindness.*
–yam (acc.sg.n.) V.12. 2(2t.); 13.2(2t.); 14. 2(2t.); 15.2(2t.); 16. 2(2t.); 17.2(2t.).
**priyāpriya** n. *pleasure and pain.*
–ye (nom.du.) VIII.12. 1.
–yābhyām (instr.du.) VIII.12.1.
–yayos (gen.du.) VIII. 12.1.
**prota** (√2 **vā**) a. *interwoven.*
–tam (nom.-acc.sg.n.) II. 11.1,2; 12.1,2; 13.1,2; 14.1,2; 15.1,2; 16.1,2; 19.1,2; 20.1,2; 21.1,2. V.24.3.
–tās (nom.-acc.pl.f.) II. 17.1,2; 18.1,2.
√**plu** *float, swim, hover.*
– +sam *flow together.*
samplavate (pres.ind.mid. sg.) II.4.1.
–vante (pres.ind.mid.pl.) II.15.1.

## B

**baka** m.nm.pr.
–kas (nom.sg.) I.2.13; 12.1,3.
**bata** interj. *alas!* I.10.6. II.1.3(4t.). VIII.8. 5.
**badhira** a. *deaf.*
–rās (nom.pl.) V.1.10.
√**bandh** *bind.*
– +pra *fasten.*
prabaddhas (pass.ppl. nom.sg.) VI.8.2.
**bandhana** a. *binding;* n. *fetter, string.*
–nam (acc.sg.n.) VI.8.2.
**babhasa** m. *eater, devourer.*
–sas (nom.sg.) IV.3.7.
**barhis** n. *straw* (of Kuça-grass), *sacrificial grass* or *bed* (**vedi**).

–(nom.sg.) V.18.2.

**bala** n. *might.*
–lam (nom.-acc.sg.) II.22.5. VII.8.1(2t.),2; 26.1.
–lena (instr.sg.) VII.8.1(7t.).
–lāt (abl.sg.) VII.8.2(2t.); 9.1.
–lasya (gen.sg.) VII.8.2.

**balavant** a. *powerful.*
–vān (nom.sg.) VII.8.1.
–vat (nom.sg.n.) II.22.1.
–vantas (nom.pl.) II.22.5.

**bali** m. *tax, tribute, gift,* esp. *offering.*
–lim (acc.sg.) II.21.4.
–layas (nom.pl.) V.14.1.

**balin** a. *powerful.*
–lī (nom.sg.) VII.8.1.

**bahirdhā** adv.-prep. *outside.* III.12.7(2t.).

**bahiṣpavamāna** n. a cert. *sacred song.*
–nena (instr.sg.) I.12.4.

**bahu** a. *much, many;* n. acc. as adv. *much, often.*
–hu (nom.-acc.sg.n.) IV.4.2,4(these two might be f. according to Paṇini, cf. Wh.Gr.344.b; but better as above). V.13.1. VI.2.3(2t.); 7.3,5. VII.10.1.
–havas (nom.pl.) I.5.2, 4. IV.10.3. VII.13.1.
–hvyas (nom.pl.f.) VI.2.4.

**bahudāyin** a. *giving much, liberal.*
–yī (nom.sg.) IV.1.1.

**bahudhā** adv. *manifoldly.* IV.3.6.

**bahupākya** a. *having much cooked* (for the poor).
–yas (nom.sg.) IV.1.1.

**bahula** a. *thick, dense, wide, extended.*
–las (nom.sg.) V.15.1(2t.); 18.2.

**bahuvid** a. *knowing much.*
–vit (nom.sg.) VII.5.2.

**bāla** a. *young, immature.*
–lās (nom.pl.) V.1.11; 24.5.

**bila** n. *cleft, hollow, cavern.*
–lam (nom.sg.) III.15.1.

**bīja** n. *seed, germ, origin.*
–jāni (nom.pl.) VI.3.1.

**buḍila** m.nm.pr.
–las (nom.sg.) V.11.1.
–lam (acc.sg.) V.16.1.

**√budh** *know, awake.*
– +anu *be aware of, perceive.*
anububudhire (perf.ind. mid.pl.) VIII.7.2.
**√bṛh (vṛh)** *tear.*
– +pra *tear out.*
prābṛhat (impf.ind.act. sg.) IV.17.1,2,3.
**bṛhant** a. *great, loud;* n. a cert. *Sāman.*
–hatī (nom.sg.f.) 1.2.11.
–hat (nom.-acc.sg.n.) II. 14.1,2.
**bṛhaspati** (*lord of prayer*) m.nm.pr., mediator between gods and men.
–tis (nom.sg.) I.2.11(2t.).
–tes (gen.sg.) II.22.1.
**boddhṛ** m. *perceiver.*
–dhā (nom.sg.) VII.8.1; 9.1.
**brahmacarya** n. *devotion to sacred knowledge,* esp. *chastity; religious studentship* (first of the four periods of a Brahman's life).
–yam (nom.-acc.sg.) IV. 4.1,3; 10.1. VI.1.1. VIII.5.1(2t.),2(2t.),3 (2t.); 7.3; 11.3.
–yeṇa (instr.sg.) VIII. 4.3; 5.1(2t.),2(2t.),3,4.
**brahmacārin** a. *leading the life of a religious student.*
–rī (nom.sg.) II.23.2. IV.3.5; 10.2,4.
–rin (voc.sg.) IV.3.7; 10.3.
1 **brahman** n. *prayer, devotion, worship, piety; sacred text; theology; impersonal spirit pervading the universe, Brahman, the Absolute.*
–ma (nom.-acc.sg.) I.7.5. III.5.1,2; 11.4,5; 12. 7; 14.1,4; 18.1(2t.), 2; 19.1,4. IV.10.5 (4t.); 15.1,6; 17.9. V.10.2; 11.1. VII.1. 5; 2.2; 3.1,2; 4.3(2t.); 5.3(2t.); 6.2; 7.2(2t.); 8.2; 9.2(2t.); 10.2(2t); 11.2(2t.); 12.2(2t.); 13.2; 14.2(2t.). VIII. 3.4; 7.4; 8.3; 10.1; 11.1; 14.1.
–maṇā (instr.sg.) III. 10.1,3; 11.2.
–maṇas (gen.sg.) III. 18.3,4,5,6. IV.5.2(2t.), 3(2t.); 6.3(2t),4(2t.);

7.3(2t.),4(2t.); 8.3(2t.), 4(2t.). VIII.3.4; 5.3.

**2 brahman** m. *priest, prayer, Brahman; impersonal spirit pervading the universe; Brahman, the supreme All-soul and Creator* (personified).
–mā (nom.sg.) III.11.4. IV.16.2(2t.),4; 17.8,9,10. VIII.15.1.
–māṇam (acc.sg.) IV.17.9,10.

**brahmapatha** m. *path to Brahman* (m.-n.).
–thas (nom.sg.) IV.15.6.

**brahmapura** n. *Brahman's city.*
–ram (nom.sg.) VIII.1.5.
–re (loc.sg.) VIII.1.1,2,4.

**brahmapuruṣa** m. *servant of Brahman.*
–ṣās (nom.pl.) III.13.6.
–ṣān (acc.pl.) III.13.6 (2t.).

**brahmabandhu** m. *priest's companion* (merely), *so-called Brahman.*
–dhus (nom.sg.) VI.1.1.

**brahmaloka** m. *world of Brahman.*
–kas (nom.sg.) VIII.4.2(2t.),3; 5.4.
–kam (acc.sg.) VIII.3.2; 4.3; 13.1; 15.1.
–ke (loc.sg.) VIII.5.3,4; 12.6.

**brahmavarcasa** n. *preëminence in divine science, holiness.*
–sam (nom.-acc.sg.) III.13.3. V.12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2.
–sena (instr.sg.) II.16.2. III.18.3,4,5,6. V.19.2; 20.2; 21.2; 22.2; 23.2.

**brahmavarcasin** a. *possessing preëminence in divine science* or *holiness, holy.*
–si (nom.sg.) II.12.2. III.13.3.

**brahmavādin** m. *declarer of sacred learning, theologian.*
–dinas (nom.pl.) II.24.1.

**brahmavid** a. *having sacred knowledge;* m. *theologian.*
–vit (nom.sg.m.) IV.9.2.

–vidas (gen.sg.m.) IV. 14.2.
**brahmavidyā** f. *science of sacred knowledge.*
–(nom.sg.) VII.1.4.
–yām (acc.sg.) VII.1. 2; 2.1; 7.1.
**brahmasaṁstha** a. *wholly devoted to sacred knowledge.*
–thas (nom.sg.) II.23.2.
**brahmahan** m. *murderer of a priest, sacerdoticide.*
–hā (nom.sg.) V.10.9.
**brahmopaniṣad** f. *secret doctrine of Brahman, Brahma-Upaniṣad.*
–dam (acc.sg.) III.11.3.
**brāhmaṇa** (a. *having to do with* **brahman**) m. *priest, theologian, Brahman.*
–ṇas (nom.sg.) VII.15.2.
–ṇam (acc.sg.) VII.15.2.
–ṇasya (gen.sg.) IV.1.7.
–ṇayos (gen.du.) I.8.2.
–ṇān (acc.pl.) II.20.2. V.3.7.
–ṇānām (gen.pl.) VIII. 14.1.
**brāhmaṇayoni** f. *birth-station of a priest.*
–nim (acc.sg.) V.10.7.
**brāhmaṇahan** m. *murderer of a priest, sacerdoticide.*
–hā (nom.sg.) VII.15. 2,3.
**√brū** *speak, tell.*
bravīmi (pres.ind.act.sg.) VI.7.2. VII.24.2.
–vāṇi (pres.subj.act.sg.) IV.5.2; 6.3; 7.3; 8. 3.
brūyāt (pres.opt.act.sg.) I.7.8; 8.6,8. II.22.3, 4(2t.). III.16.2,4,6. IV.9.2. V.2.3. VII. 15.4. VIII.1.3,5.
–yus (pres.opt.act.pl.) VII.15.3,4. VIII.1.2, 4.
bruvīthās (pres.opt.mid. sg.) IV.4.2.
–vīta (pres.opt.mid.sg.) V.3.4.
brūhi (imv.act.sg.) V. 3.6; 11.6.
bravītu (imv.act.sg.) IV. 5.2; 6.3; 7.3; 8.3; 14. 3. VI.1.7. VII.1.5; 2.2; 3.2; 4.3; 5.3; 6. 2; 7.2; 8.2; 9.2; 10.2; 11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2.
abravīt (impf.ind.act.sg.) V.3.4.

–+pra *proclaim, instruct.*
prabravāma (pres.subj. act.pl.) IV.10.4.
–brūyāt (pres.opt.act. sg.) III.11.5. VI. 14.2.
–brūhi (imv.act.sg.) IV. 10.2.
–brūtam (imv.act.du.) VIII.8.1.
–+prati *answer.*
pratyabravīt (impf.ind. act.sg.) IV.4.4.

## BH

**bhakta** a. *divided;* n. *portion, food.*
–tam (acc.sg.n.) V.19.1.
√**bhakṣ** *partake of, eat, drink.*
bhakṣayanti (pres.ind. act.pl.caus.) V.10.4.
**bhaga** m. *dispenser, lord.*
–gasya (gen.sg.) V.2. 7.
**bhagavattas** adv. (= abl. of **bhagavant**) *from your reverence!* I.8. 7,8.
**bhagavaddṛça** a. *like your reverence!*
–çebhyas (abl.pl.) IV. 9.3. VII.1.3.
**bhagavant** a. *fortunate, excellent, blessed;* (esp. nom.-voc.) *the gentleman, your highness, sir!*
–van (nom.sg.) I.11.3, 4,6,8; 12.2. IV.5.2; 6.3; 7.3; 8.3; 9.2; 14. 3. V.3.4. VI.1.7; 5. 4; 6.5; 8.7; 9.4; 10. 3; 11.3; 12.3; 13.3; 14.3; 15.3; 16.3. VII. 1.3,5; 2.2; 3.2; 4.3; 5.3; 6.2; 7.2; 8.2; 9. 2; 10.2; 11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 26.2.
–vantam (acc.sg.) I.11. 1,2(2t.). IV.4.3.
–vatas (gen.sg.) VIII. 7.3.
–vati (loc.sg.) IV.4.3.
–van (voc.sg.) V.1,7, 12; 3.6.
–vas (voc.sg.) IV.1.8; 2.2,4; 5.1; 6.2; 7.2; 8.2; 9.1; 14.2. V.3.1, 2(3t.),3(2t.); 12.1; 13. 1; 14.1; 15.1; 16.1; 17.1. VI.1.4; 12.1(5t.). VII.1.1,2(2t.),3(2t.),5;

2.2; 3.2; 4.3; 5.3; 6.2; 7.2; 8.2; 9.2; 10.2; 11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 16.1(2t.); 17.1; 18.1; 19.1; 20.1; 21.1; 22.1; 23.1; 24.1. VIII.7.4; 8.1,3(2t.); 9.2; 10.3; 11.2.
–vantāu (nom.du.) I.8.2.
–vantas (nom.voc.pl.) V.11.2,4,5(2t.). VI.1.7.
–vadbhyas (dat.pl.) V.11.5.

**bhaya** n. *fear, danger.*
–yam (acc.sg.) VIII.9.1; 10.1; 11.1.
–yasya (gen.sg.) I.3.1.

**√bhal** *look.*
–+ni *perceive.*
nibhālayase (pres.ind.mid.sg.caus.) VI.12.2; 13.2.

**bhallākṣa** m.nm.pr. (*Clear-eye*).
–(voc.sg.) IV.1.2(2t.).

**bhavant** a. *lordly;* as 2 pers.pron. *thou, ye, your honor, sir, lady!*
–vati (voc.sg.f.) IV.4.1.
bhos (voc.sg.m.) IV.4.4(2t.); 14.2. VI.7.2 (2t.).

**bhasman** a. *devouring;* n. *ashes.*
–ni (loc.sg.) V.24.1

**√bhā** *be bright, shine.*
bhāsi (pres.ind.act.sg.) IV.9.2.
–āti (pres.ind.act.sg.) III.18.3(2t.),4(2t.),5(2t.),6(2t.). IV.14.2; 15.4 (2t.).
–+prati *shine against, be clear to, occur to.*
pratibhānti (pres.ind.act.pl.) VI.7.2.
–+vi *illumine, become bright.*
vibhātas (pass.ppl.nom.sg.) VIII.4.2.

**bhāmanī** a. *light-leading;* m.nm.pr.
–nīs (nom.sg.m.) IV.15.4.

**bhārūpa** a. *with light as form.*
–pas (nom.sg.) III.14.2.

**bhāllaveya** m.nm.pr.
–yas (nom.sg.) V.11.1.
–yam (acc.sg.) V.14.1.

**√bhāṣ** *speak.*
abhāṣathās (impf.ind.mid.sg.) V.3.6.

**bhās** n. *sheen, light.*
–(nom.sg.) I.6.5,6; 7.4 (2t.).

**bhāsvant** a. *shining.*
–vatas (acc.pl.) VII. 11.2.

**√bhikṣ** *beg.*
bibhikṣe (perf.ind.mid. sg.) I.10.2. IV.3.5.

**bhikṣā** f. *alms.*
–ṣām (acc.sg.) IV.3.7.

**√bhid** *split.*
bhinddhi (imv.act.sg.) VI.12.1(2t.).
bhinnam (pass.ppl.nom. sg.n.) VI.12.1.
–nā (pass.ppl.nom.sg.f.) VI.12.1.
– +nis *split asunder, divide.*
nirabhidyata (impf.ind. pass.sg.) III.19.1.
–+vi *split in pieces.*
vyabhetsyata (cond.ind. mid.sg.) V.16.2.

**√bhī** *fear.*
bibhyatas (pres.ppl.act. nom.pl.) I.4.2.

**√bhuj** *enjoy, be of use to, serve.*
bhuñjāmas (pres.ind.act. pl.) IV.11.2; 12.2; 13.2.

**bhuvana** n. *being, thing, world.*
–nasya (gen.sg.) IV.3.6.

**bhuvas** (indecl. *air*) sacred syll.; probably voc.pl. of **bhū**, *O ye spaces.* II.23.3. III.15.3,6. IV. 17.3,5.

**√bhū** *become, be.*
bhavāmi (pres.ind.act. sg.) VIII.14.1.
–vati (pres.ind.act.sg.) I.1.4,7,8,10(2t.); 2.14; 3.1,7; 4.5; 9.2,4; 13.4. II.1.3(2t.); 4.2; 5.2; 6. 2; 7.2; 8.3; 10.3,4,6; 11.2(2t.); 12.2(2t.); 13.2(2t.); 14.2(2t.); 15.2; 16.2; 17.2(2t.); 18.2(2t.); 19.2(2t.); 20.2; 21.2. III.11.3; 13.1,2,3,4,5,8; 14.1 (2t.); 16.2,4,6; 18.1,2. IV.3.8(2t.); 5.3; 6.4; 7.4; 8.4; 11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 16.3,5; 17.8,9. V.1.1,2,5,15; 2.1,2 (2t.); 9.2; 10.6,10; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15. 2; 16.2; 17.2; 24.2. VI.1.1,3,4,6; 2.4; 3.1, 4; 4.7; 5.1,2,3; 6.1,2, 3,4; 8.1(3t.),6(2t.); 10.1; 16.1,2. VII.1.5; 2.2; 3.2; 4.3; 5.2(2t.), 3; 6.2; 7.2; 8.1(10t.),

2; 9.1(7t.),2; 10.1(2t.), 2(2t.); 11.2; 12.2; 13. 2; 14.2; 15.4(2t.); 25.2(3t.); 26.2(2t.). VIII.1.6(2t.); 2.1,2,3, 4,5,6,7,8,9,10; 4.2(3t.), 3; 5.4; 6.3(2t.),4(2t.); 9.1(2t.),2(2t.); 10.1 (2t.),2,3(2t.),4; 11.1,2.

–vatas (pres.ind.act.du.) III.17.6.

–vanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) II.6.2; 12.1; 23.2. V. 3.3; 9.1; 10.5(2t.),6. VI.9.3; 10.2. VII.4. 1; 5.1; 6.1(2t.); 10.1; 14.2; 25.2. VIII.1.5; 6.6(2t.).

abhavatām (impf.ind.act. du.) III.19.1.

–van (impf.ind.act.pl.) I. 4.4.

babhūva (perf.ind.act. sg.) I.2.13; 10.5; 12. 2. III.17.6. V.3.7.

–vus (perf.ind.act.pl.) I. 8.1. IV.6.1; 7.1; 8.1.

abhūvam (aor.ind.act.sg.) II.22.3,4(2t.).

–ūt (aor.ind.act.sg.) V. 3.7. VI.4.6(3t.),7; 7.6.

bhaviṣyati (fut.ind.act. sg.) I.9.3. V.2.1,2. VI.8.3,5. VII.10.1(2t.).

–yanti (fut.ind.act.pl.) I.5.2,4. VIII.8.4.

abhaviṣyas (cond.ind.act. sg.) V.13.2.

–yat (cond.ind.act.sg.) VII.2.1.

bhūta pass.ppl., which see.

–te (pass.ppl.loc.sg.) IV. 6.1; 7.1; 8.1.

–tvā grd. III.6.3; 7.3; 8.3; 9.3; 10.3. V.10. 5(2t.),6(2t.). VIII.8. 2(2t.).

– +anu *attain, comprehend, notice.*

anubhavasi (pres.ind.act. sg.) VI.7.3,6.

–vati (pres.ind.act.sg.) VII.3.1(2t.).

– +abhi *be against, overcome.*

abhibhaviṣyāmas (fut. ind.act.pl.) I.2.1.

– +ā *be present, live upon, continue to live.*

ābhavanti (pres.ind.act. pl.) VI.9.3; 10.2.

– +parā *perish, vanish, overcome.*

parābhaviṣyanti (fut.ind. act.pl.) VIII.8.4.

–+anupra *spread through, fill.*
anuprabhūtas (pass.ppl. nom.sg.) VI.11.1.
–+sam *come together, originate, develop.*
sambhavati (pres.ind.act. sg.) V.4.2; 5.2; 6.2; 7.2; 8.2.
samabhavat (impf.ind. act.sg.) III.19.1.
sambhūtas (pass.ppl. nom.sg.) V.9.2.
–+abhisam *attain, get possessed of, change into.*
abhisambhavāmi (pres.ind. act.sg.) VIII.13.1(2t.).
–vati (pres.ind.act.sg.) IV.15.1.
–vanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) V.10.1,3.
–vitā (nm.ag.nom.sg.) III.14.4.

**bhū** f. *the world, space, earth;* see **bhuvas, bhūr.**

**bhūta** a. *become, been;* n. *existence, world, creature; demon.*
–tam (nom.sg.n.) III. 12.1(2t.),2; 15.4.
–tāni (nom.-acc.pl.) I. 9.1; 11.5,7,9. II.9.2. III.12.6; 19.3(2t.). V.10.8; 24.5. VIII. 1.4; 11.1,2.
–tānām (gen.pl.) I.1.2. VI.3.1.
–teṣu (loc.pl.) V.18.1; 24.2.

**bhūtavidyā** f. *science of hostile beings* or *demons.*
–(nom.sg.) VII.1.4.
–yām (acc.sg.) VII.1. 2; 2.1; 7.1.

**bhūman** m. *plenty, abundance, multitude.*
–mā (nom.sg.) VII.23. 1(3t.); 24.1(2t.).
–mānam (acc.sg.) I.5.4. VII.23.1.

**bhūmibudhna** a. *with the earth for bottom* or *foundation.*
–nas (nom.sg.) III.15. 1.

**bhūyāṅs** a. compar. *more, mightier, better;* n. acc. as adv. *moreover, further, still.*
–yān (nom.sg.) VII.4. 1; 12.1; 13.1; 15.1.
–yas (nom.-acc.sg.n.) III. 11.6(2t.). V.10.6. VI.

5.4; 6.5; 8.7; 9.4; 10.3; 11.3; 12.3; 13.3; 14.3; 15.3; 16.3. VII. 1.5(2t.); 2.2(2t.); 3.1,2(2t.); 4.3(2t.); 5.1,3(2t.); 6.1,2(2t.); 7.1,2(2t.); 8.1,2(2t.); 9.1,2(2t.); 10.2(2t.); 11.1,2(2t.); 12.2(2t.); 13.2(2t.); 14.2(2t.). VIII.9.3; 10.4; 11.3.
–yasī (nom.sg.f.) VII. 2.1; 14.1.
–yasyas (nom.pl.f.) VII. 10.1.

**bhūyiṣṭha** a. supl. *most abundant, greatest, best.*
–ṭham (nom.sg.n.) VI. 2.4.

**bhūr** (indecl. *earth*) sacred syl.; probably voc.sg. of **bhū**, *O earth!* II. 23.3. III.15.3,5. IV. 17.3,4.

**bhṛça** a. *strong, intense;* n.acc. as adv. *violently.*
–çam (acc.sg.n.) VII. 15.2.

**bheṣajakṛta** a. *made healing, curative.*
–tas (nom.sg.) IV.17.8.

**bhogya** grdv. *to be enjoyed;* n. *enjoyment, use, gain.*
–yam (acc.sg.n.) VIII. 9.1,2; 10.2,4; 11.1,2.

**bhojana** n. *the enjoying; food.*
–nam (acc.sg.) V.2.7.

**bhos,** see **bhavant.**

**bhrātṛ** m. *brother.*
–tā (nom.sg.) VII.15.1.
–taram (acc.sg.) VII. 15.2.
–taras (nom.pl.) VIII. 2.3.

**bhrātṛloka** m. *world of brothers.*
–kena (instr.sg.) VIII. 2.3.

**bhrātṛlokakāma** a. *desirous of the world of brothers.*
–mas (nom.sg.) VIII. 2.3.

**bhrātṛhan** m. *fratricide.*
–hā (nom.sg.) VII.15. 2,3.

## M

**ma-** pron.st. 1 pers., see **aham.**

**maghavant** a. *rich in gifts;* m. *patron of a sacrifice*, esp. *Indra.*
–vān (nom.sg.) VIII. 11.3.
–van (voc.sg.) VIII.9. 2,3; 10.3,4; 11.2,3; 12.1.

**majjan** m. *marrow, pith.*
–jā (nom.sg.) II.19.1. VI.5.3.
–jñas (gen.sg.,acc.pl?) II. 19.2(2t.).

**maṭacīhant** a. *having hail destroyed, without hail*(?).
–hateṣu (loc.pl.) I.10.1.

**mati** f. *thought, reverence.*
–tis (nom.sg.) VII.18.1.
–tim (acc.sg.) VII.18. 1.

**matsya** m. *fish.*
–yam (acc.sg.) I.4.3.

**√math, manth** *shake, stir, churn.*
mathyamānasya (pres. ppl.pass.gen.sg.) VI. 6.1.
– +abhi *turn round, whirl.* abhimanthati (pres.ind. act.sg.) II.12.1.
– +upa *mix.* upamathya grd. V.2.4.

**madgu** m. a cert. *aquatic bird.*
–gus (nom.sg.) IV.8.1, 2.

**madyapa** a *drinking spirituous liquors.*
–pas (nom.sg.) V.11.5.

**madhu** n. *mead, honey.*
–(acc.sg.) VI.9.1.

**madhukṛt** a. *making sweetness* or *honey;* m. *bee.*
–tas (nom.pl.) III.1.2; 2.1; 3.1; 4.1; 5.1. VI.9.1.

**madhunāḍī** f. *honey-cell.*
–ḍyas (nom.pl.) III.1. 2; 2.1; 3.1; 4.1; 5.1.

**madhya** a. *middle;* n. *the middle, mid-heaven;* loc. as adv.-prep. *amid, inside, between, among.*
–yāt (abl.sg.) VI.13.2.
–ye (loc.sg.) III.5.3; 11.1; 16.2,4,6. VI.11. 1.

**madhyaṁdina** m. *midday.*
–nāt (abl.sg.) II.9.6.
–ne (loc.sg.) II.9.5; 14.1.

**madhyama** a. supl. *mid-most, medium.*
–mas (nom.sg.) VI.5.1, 2,3.

**√man** *think, believe, take to be, perceive.*
manute (pres.ind.mid.sg.) VII.18.1; 19.1(3t.). VIII.5.2.
–nyante (pres.ind.mid.-pass.pl.) I.2.10,11,12. VIII.8.5.
–navāi (pres.subj.mid. sg.) VIII.12.5.
–nvīran (pres.opt.mid. pl.) VII.13.1(2t.).
manvānas (pres.ppl.mid. nom.sg.) VII.15.4; 25.2.
–nasya(pres.ppl.mid.gen. sg.) VII.26.1.
matam (pass.ppl.nom.sg. n.) VI.1.3.
–tvā grd. VII.18.1.
mimāṅsām (des.vbl.f.acc. sg.) V.11.1.
– + prati *answer, oppose.*
pratimanvānas (pres.ppl. mid.nom.sg.) IV.3.7.

**manas** n. *mind.*
–(nom.-acc.sg.) I.2.6; 7.3(2t.). II.7.1; 11.1. III.13.4; 18.1. IV.3. 3;8.3; 16.1. V.1.5; 11(2t.),14; 18.2; 22. 2. VI.5.1,4; 6.2,5; 7. 6; 8.2(2t.),6; 15.1,2. VII.3.1(6t.),2; 26.1. VIII.6.5; 12.5.
–sā (instr.sg.) II.22.2. IV.16.2. V.1.8,9,10. VII.3.1. VIII.12.5.
–sas (abl.-gen.sg.) VII. 3.2(3t.); 4.1.
–si (loc.sg.) V.22.2. VI. 8.6; 15.1,2.
manāṅsi (nom.pl.) V.1. 15.

**√manasy** *have in mind, intend.*
manasyati (pres.ind.act. sg.) VII.3.1; 4.1; 5. 1.

**manu** m.nm.pr. *the man, father of mankind.*
–nus (nom.sg.) III.11.4. VIII.15.1.
–nave (dat.sg.) III.11.4. VIII.15.1.

**manuṣya** a. *human;* m. *man.*
–yās (nom.pl.) II.9.3.
–yān (acc.pl.) VII.2.1; 7.1.
–yebhyas (dat.-abl.pl.) II.22.2. IV.9.2.

–yānām (gen.pl.) VII. 6.1.

**manuṣyakāma** m. *human desires.*
–mān (acc.pl.) I.7.8.
–mānām (gen.pl.) I.7.6.

**manomaya** a. *spiritual, mental.*
–yas (nom.sg.) III.14.2.

**mantṛ** m. *thinker.*
–tā (nom.sg.) VII.8.1; 9.1.

**mantra** m. *thought, speech,* esp. *hymn* (of the Veda, including **ṛc, yajus, sāman**).
–rās (nom.pl.) VII.4.1, 2; 5.1; 26.1.
–rān (acc.pl.) VII.3.1; 14.1.
–rāṇām (gen.pl.) VII.4. 2.
–reṣu (loc.pl.) VII.4.1; 5.1.

**√mantray** *speak.*
– + ā *address, invite.*
āmantrayām (vbl.f.acc. sg.) IV.4.1.
– + upa *call near, persuade.*
upamantrayate (pres.ind. mid.sg.) II.13.1. V. 8.1.

**mantravid** a. *knowing the Mantras.*
–vit (nom.sg.m.) VII.1. 3.

**mantha** m. *churning; mixed beverage; spoon, churning-stick.*
–tham (acc.sg.) V.2.4,6.
–the (loc.sg.) V.2.4,5 (4t.).

**manthana** n. *kindling fire by friction.*
–nam (nom.sg.) I.3.5.

**maraṇa** n. *death.*
–ṇam (nom.sg.) III.17. 5.

**marīci** f. *ray, beam.*
–cayas (nom.pl.) II.21. 1. III.1.1.

**marut** m.pl. *the Maruts* (gods of the wind, companions of Rudra and Indra).
–tas (nom.pl.) III.9.1.
–tām (gen.pl.) III.9.3,4.

**martya** a. *mortal.*
–yam (nom.sg.n.) VII. 24.1. VIII.3.5; 12.1.
–yās (nom.pl.) IV.3.6.

**maçaka** m. *biting insect; gnat, fly.*
–kas (nom.sg.) VI.9.3; 10.2.

**√mah** *be great;* caus. *magnify, delight, honor.*
mahayan (pres.ppl.act. nom.sg.caus.) VIII. 8.4.

**mahattā** f. *greatness.*
–tām (acc.sg.) VII.6.1.

**mahant (mahānt)** a. *great;* n. *greatness.*
–hān (nom.sg.) II.11.2; 12.2(2t.); 13.2(2t.); 14.2(2t.); 15.2(2t.); 16.2(2t.); 17.2(2t.); 18.2(2t.); 19.2(2t.); 20.2(2t.).
–hāntam (acc.sg.) IV. 3.7.
–hat (acc.sg.n.) V.2.4.
–hatas (gen.sg.) VI.7.3, 5; 11.1.

**mahayya** a. (grdv.caus.?) *to be delighted.*
–yas (nom.sg.) VIII.8.4.

**mahas** n. *greatness; splendor.*
–(nom.sg.) III.13.5.

**mahasvant** a. *great; splendid.*
–vān (nom.sg.) III.13.5.

**mahātman** a. *great-hearted, mighty.*
–nas (acc.pl.) IV.3.6.

**mahāpatha** m. *chief road, highway.*
–thas (nom.sg.) VIII.6. 2.

**mahāmanas** a. *great-hearted* or *minded, noble; proud.*
–nās (nom.sg.m.) II.11. 2. VI.1.2,3.

**mahāvṛṣa** m. *great bull;* pl.nm.pr.
–ṣeṣu (loc.pl.) IV.2.5.

**mahāçāla** m. *great householder.*
–lās (nom.pl.) V.11.1,3. VI.4.5.

**mahāçrotriya** a. *greatly learned* (in sacred lore).
–yās (nom.pl.) V.11.1, 3. VI.4.5.

**mahidāsa** m.nm.pr.
–sas (nom.sg.) III.16.7.

**mahiman** m. *greatness, might.*
–mā (nom.sg.) III.12.6. VII.24.2.
–mānam (acc.sg.) IV.3. 7.
–mnā (instr.sg.) I.1.9.
–mni (loc.sg.) VII.24.1 (2t.).

**√mahīy** *be great, happy,* or *blessed.*

mahīyate (pres.ind.mid. sg.) VIII.2.1,2,3,4,5, 6,7,8,9,10.
–yamānas (pres.ppl.mid. nom.sg.) VIII.10.1.

1 **mā** adv.-conj. *not; that not, lest* (w. unaug. pret., doubtfully w. opt.). III.11.2; 15.2; 16.2,4,6. IV.1.2(2t.); 10.2. V.1.12. VI.7.1. VIII.14.1(2t.).

2 **mā**, see **aham**.

√**mā** *measure, prepare;* caus. *build.*
māpayām (caus.vbl.f.acc. sg.) IV.1.1.
– +ativi, see **ativimāna**.

**māṁsa** n. *meat.*
–sam (nom.sg.) II.19.1. VI.5.1.

**mātṛ** f. *mother.*
–tā (nom.sg.) VII.15.1.
–taram (acc.sg.) IV.4. 1,4. V.24.5. VII.15.2.
–taras (nom.pl.) VIII.2.2.

**mātṛloka** m. *world of mothers.*
–kena (instr.sg.) VIII. 2.2.

**mātṛlokakāma** a. *desirous of the world of mothers.*
–mas (nom.sg.) VIII.2. 2.

**mātṛhan** m. *matricide.*
–hā (nom.sg.) VII.15. 2,3.

**mātrā** f. *measure, limit, period; small measure, particle; due measure, arrangement.*
–rām (acc.sg.) II.24.16. III.19.1.

**mādhyaṁdina** a. *meridional, midday's.*
–nam (nom.-acc.sg.n.) II. 24.1,10. III.16.2,3(2t.), 4.
–nasya (gen.sg.) II.24. 7.

**mānava** a. *human;* m. *man.*
–vas (nom.sg.m.) IV. 17.9.
–vam (acc.sg.m.) IV.15. 6.

**mānasa** a. *mental, spiritual.*
–sas (nom.sg.) IV.15.5. V.10.2.

**mānuṣa** a. *human.*
–ṣam (nom.sg.n.) V.3.6.
–ṣasya (gen.sg.) V.3.6.
–ṣās (nom.pl.) V.1.4.

**māsa** m. *month.*
–sān (acc.pl.) IV.15.5. V.9.1; 10.1,3.
–sebhyas (abl.pl.) IV. 15.5. V.10.2,4.
**mithuna** a. *paired;* m. *pair, couple;* n. *pair, copulation, union.*
–nam (nom.sg.n.) I.1.5, 6.
–nāt (abl.sg.) II.13.2 (2t.).
–ne (loc.sg.) II.13.1,2.
–nāu (nom.du.m.) I.1.6.
**mithunin** a. *pairing.*
–nī (nom.sg.; BR. treat as adv., which it is in effect, see Wh.Gr. 1093.a) II.13.2.
**mīmāṅsā** f., see √man.
**mukha** n. *mouth, face; beginning, head.*
–kham (nom.-acc.sg.) IV. 2.5; 14.2.
–khena (instr.sg.) III.6. 1,3; 7.1,3; 8.1,3; 9.1, 3; 10.1,3. IV.2.5.
–khāt (abl.sg.) VIII.13.1.
**mukhya** a. *pertaining to the mouth* or *face; chief, primary.*
–yas (nom.sg.) I.2.7; 5.3.
√**muc, mokṣ** *release.*
mucyate (pres.ind.pass. sg.) VI.16.2.
– + pra *untie, loose.*
pramucya grd. VI.14.2. VIII.13.1.
– + vi *set free, abandon, give up.*
vimokṣye (fut.ind.mid. sg.) VI.14.2.
√**mud** *be merry, rejoice.*
modamānas (pres.ppl. mid.nom.sg.) VI.11.1.
**muṣṭi** f. *fist, handful.*
–ṭis (nom.sg.) VII.3.1.
**mūtra** n. *urine.*
–ram (nom.sg.) VI.5.2.
**mūrta** a. *thickened, coagulated.*
–tās (nom.pl.f.) VII.10. 1(2t.).
**mūrdhan** m. *head, chief, leader.*
–dhā (nom.sg.) I.8.6 (2t.),8(2t.); 10.9,10, 11; 11.4,5,6,7,8,9. V. 12.2(2t.); 18.2.
–dhanam (acc.sg.) VIII. 6.6.
**mūla** n. *root, basis, origin, cause.*
–lam (nom.-acc.sg.) VI. 8.4(4t.),6(3t.).

–le (loc.sg.) VI.11.1.

**√mṛ** *die.*
mriyate (pres.ind.pass.-mid.sg.) VI.11.3(2t.).
–yasva (imv.pass.sg.) V. 10.8.

**mṛttikā** f. *earth, clay, loam.*
–(nom.sg.) VI.1.4.

**mṛtpiṇḍa** m. *lump of clay.*
[–ḍas (nom.sg.) I.2.7*, 8*.]
–ḍena (instr.sg.) VI.1.4.

**mṛtyu** m. *death.*
–yus (nom.sg.) I.4.3. VIII.4.1.
–yum (acc.sg.) II.22.4. VII.26.2.
–yunā (instr.sg.) VIII. 12.1.
–yos (abl.-gen.sg.) I.4. 2. II.22.3,5.

**mṛditakaṣāya** a. *with passion* or *impurity rubbed* or *wiped away.*
–yāya (dat.sg.) VII.26. 2.

**mṛdu** a. *soft, gentle, tender.*
–(nom.sg.n.) II.22.1.

**mṛnmaya** a. *made of clay, earthen.*
–yam (nom.sg.n.) VI.1.4.

**√mṛç** *stroke, grasp, consider.*
– +ava *grope, consider.*
avamṛçya grd. VI.13.1.
– +vi *feel, try, examine.*
vimṛṣṭam (pass.ppl.nom. sg.n.) I.1.4.

**megha** m. *cloud.*
–ghas (nom.sg.) II.3.1; 4.1; 15.1. III.19.2. V. 10.6(2t.).

**medhāvin** a. *intelligent.*
–vī (nom.sg.) VI.14.2.

**māitreya** m.nm.pr.
–yas (nom.sg.) I.12.1,3.

**māithuna** a. *paired;* n. *copulation.*
–nam (acc.sg.n.) III.17. 3.

**māuna** n. *condition of being a Muni* or *holy sage, silence.*
–nam (nom.sg.) VIII. 5.2.

**√mred** *gratify.*
– +ni *delight, bless.*
nimrederan (pres.opt. mid.pl.) III.19.4.

**√mlā** *relax, fade.*
– +vi *wither away, decay.*
vyamlāsyetām (cond.ind. mid.du.) V.17.2.

**√mluc** *go to rest, set.*
– +ni *go down, set.*

nimlocati (pres.ind.act. sg.) III.11.3.

nimumloca (perf.ind.act. sg.) III.11.2.

## Y

**ya-** st.rel.pron. *who, which, what* (subst. and a.), *if anybody;* n.w. word of any number or gender *that is, namely;* n. acc. as adv.conj.,-1. *that* (w.word of saying, thinking, etc.), *so that, as for the fact that,* 2. *since,* 3. *when, if.*

yas (nom.sg.m.) I.1.7, 8,10(3t.); 2.7,8(2t.), 14; 3.1(2t.),3(2t.),7 (2t.); 4.5; 5.1(2t.),3, 5(2t.); 6.6,7; 7.5,7,9; 8.6,8; 9.2,4; 13.4(2t.). II.1.4; 2.3; 3.2; 4.2; 5.2; 6.2; 7.2; 8.3(2t.); 10.6; 11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2; 18.2; 19.2; 20.2; 21.2,4; 24.2,16(2t.). III.6.3; 7.3; 8.3; 9.3; 10.3; 11.3; 12.7 (2t.),8(2t.),9(2t.); 13.1(2t.),2(2t.),3(2t.),4 (2t.),5(2t.),6(2t.),8 (2t.); 15.2; 16.7(2t.); 18.3,4,5,6(2t.); 19.4. IV.1.4,6; 3.8(2t.); 5.3(2t.); 6.4(2t.); 7.4 (2t.); 8.4(2t.); 11.1, 2(2t.); 12.1,2(2t.); 13.1,2(2t.); 15.1,2,3,4; 16.1. V.1.1,2,3,4,5; 3.4; 10.6(3t.),10(3t.); 12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2; 18.1; 24.1,2,3. VI.5.1(3t.), 2(3t.),3(3t.); 6.1,2,3, 4; 8.6; 9.4; 10.3; 11.1(3t.),3; 12.3; 13.3; 14.3; 15.3; 16.3. VII.1.5; 2.2; 3.2; 4.3(2t.); 5.3(2t.); 6.2; 7.2(2t.); 8.2; 9.2(2t.); 10.2(2t); 11.2(2t.); 12.2(2t.); 13.2; 14.2(2t.); 16.1; 23.1; 24.1. VIII.3.1 (2t.),4; 4.1; 5.1; 7.1 (2t.),3(2t.),4(3t.); 10.1; 12.4(3t.),5.

yat (nom.-acc.sg.n.) I.1.3,5,8(2t.); 2.9(2t.), 10,12; 3.3(2t.),4,9,12; 4.2,4,5; 6.5(2t.),6(2t.); 7.4(4t.),5(2t.); 10.2,6.

II.1.1(2t.),3(2t.),4; 4.1(2t.); 8.1(3t.),2(4t.); 9.2,3,4,5,6,7,8; 24.1. III.1.4; 2.3; 3.3; 4.3; 5.3; 6.1; 7.1; 8.1; 9.1; 10.1; 12.1,3,4(2t.),7; 13.7(2t.); 15.4(2t.),5,6,7; 17.1(3t.),2(3t.),3(3t.),4,7; 19.2(5t.),3,4. IV.1.4(2t.),6(2t.); 3.7; 10.5(3t.); 15.5; 16.1(3t.). V.1.13(2t.),14(2t.); 2.1; 3.2; 8.1(2t.); 10.7(2t.); 12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2; 19.1,2; 20.2; 21.2; 22.2; 23.2. VI.1.3,7; 4.1(3t.),2(3t.),3(3t.),4(3t.),6(3t.),7; 7.4; 9.3(2t.); 10.2(2t.); 11.2; 13.1. VII.1.1,3; 2.1; 5.2(2t.); 10.1(5t.); 24.1. VIII.1.1(2t.),2(3t.),3(2t.); 3.2,5(4t.); 5.1(2t.),2(2t.),3(2t.); 8.1; 9.2; 10.3; 11.2,3; 12.6; 14.1.

yā (nom.sg.f.) I.3.4(2t.); 10.9,10,11; 11.4,6,8. III.12.2(2t.),3; 19.2. VII.10.1.

yam (acc.sg.m.) V.12.1; 13.1; 14.1; 15.1; 16.1; 17.1. VI.12.2. VIII.1.5(4t.); 2.10(3t.); 3.5; 5.3; 7.2.

yām (acc.sg.f.) I.3.9,11. IV.2.2. V.3.6; 19.1; 20.1; 21.1; 22.1; 23.1.

yena (instr.sg.) I.3.8,10(2t.). V.11.6. VI.1.3.

yasmāi (dat. sg.) IV.3.6.

yasya (gen.sg.) I.6.7. III.14.4.

yasmin (loc.sg.) IV.2.4. V.1.7.

yasyām (loc.sg.f.) I.3.9.

yāu (nom.du.m.) I.7.5.

ye (nom.pl.m.) I.6.8; 7.6(2t.),7,8; 10.2. III.1.2; 2.1; 3.1; 4.1; 5.1. V.10.1(2t.),3,7(2t.). VII.6.1(3t.); 25.2. VIII.1.6(2t.); 3.2(2t.); 4.3; 5.4; 12.6.

yāni (nom.pl.n.) I.3.5. II.21.3. III.16.1,3,5.

yās (nom.pl.f.) II.4.1(2t.). VIII.6.1.

yān (acc.pl.m.) IV.15.5. V.10.1,3.

√**yaj** *offer, worship, sacrifice.*

yakṣyate (fut.ind.mid. sg.) I.10.6.

–yamāṇas (fut.ppl.mid. nom.sg.) V.11.5.
iṣṭam (pass.ppl.nom.sg. n.) VIII.5.1.
iṣṭvā grd. IV.16.3,5.
**yajamāna** (pres.ppl.mid.) m. *institutor of sacrifice.*
–nas (nom.sg.) I.11.1,3. II.24.6,10,15. IV.16.3,5.
–nam (acc.sg.) IV.17.10.
–nāya (dat.sg.) II.22.2; 24.5,9,14.
–nasya (gen.sg.) II.24.2,5,9,15.
**yajurveda** m. *Veda of sacrificial texts, Yajur-Veda.*
–das (nom.sg.) I.3.7. III.2.1. VII.1.4.
–dam (acc.sg.) III.2.2; 15.7. VII.1.2; 2.1; 7.1.
**yajuṣṭas** adv. *concerning the Yajus.* IV.17.5.
**yajus** n. *sacred awe, worship, sacrifice; sacrificial formula.*
–(nom.sg.) I.4.4; 7.5.
–uṣas (abl.sg.) I.4.3.
–uṣi (loc.sg.) I.4.3.
–ūṃṣi (nom.-acc.pl.) III.2.1,2. IV.17.2. VI.7.2.
–urbhyas (abl.pl.) IV.17.3.
–uṣām (gen.pl.) IV.17.5(3t.).
**yajña** m. *worship, sacrifice.*
–ñas (nom.sg.) II.23.1. III.16.1,2,4,6. IV.16.1 (2t.),3,5; 17.8,9. VIII.5.1.
–ñam (acc.sg.) I.10.7. IV.16.3,5; 17.10.
–ñasya (gen.sg.) II.24.16. IV.17.4,5,6,8.
**yajñāyajñīya** n. a cert. *Sāman.*
–yam (nom.-acc.sg.) II.19.1,2.
√**yat** *unite, meet.*
–+sam *unite, meet together.*
saṁyetire (perf.ind.mid. pl.) I.2.1.
–+anvā *connect, make to share.*
anvāyatta pass.ppl., which see.
**yatara** rel.pron.a.compar. *which of two.*
–re (nom.pl.) VIII.8.4.
**yatas** rel.adv.conj. *whence.* IV.17.9(2t.). V.9.2 (2t.).

**yatkāma** rel. a. *desiring which.*
–mas (nom.sg.) I.3.12 (2t.)

**yatra** rel.adv.conj. *where, when, while, if.* I.2.1. III.13.8(2t.). IV.1.7; 2.5; 6.1; 7.1; 8.1; 16.2,4; 17.8,9. VI.2.3,4; 8.1,3,5. VII.24.1(2t.). VIII.6.3,4,5; 11.1; 12.4.

**yathā** rel.adv. *in which way, as; that* (w. word of saying, thinking, etc.). I.2.7; 3.5; 4.3; 6.7; 12.4. II.23.4. IV.1.4,6; 14.3; 16.3,5; 17.7. V.1.8.9,10,11,12; 3.2,3(2t.),5,7; 24.1,3,5. VI.1.4,5,6; 3.4; 4.7; 7.3,5; 8.2,3,5,6; 9.1,2; 10.1; 13.1; 14.1(2t.),2. VII.3.1; 15.1. VIII.1.5,6; 3.2; 6.2; 8.3; 9.1,2; 12.2,3.

**yathākāmacāra** m. *motion according to desire.*
–ras (nom.sg.) VII.1.5; 2.2; 3.2; 4.3; 5.3; 6.2; 7.2; 8.2; 9.2; 10.2; 11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2.

**yathākratu** a. *according to wisdom possessed.*
–tus (nom.sg.m.) III.14.1.

**yathānuçāsanam** adv. *according to command.* VIII.1.5.

**yathāvidhānam** adv. *according to rule.* VIII.15.1.

**yathetam** adv. *as one came.* V.10.5.

**yad** rel.adv.conj. *that,* see **ya–**.

**yadā** rel.adv.conj. *when, if.* I.1.6; 2.8; 4.4. IV.3.1(3t.),2,3; 4.5. V.2.9. VI.15.2. VII.3.1; 4.1; 5.1; 8.1; 10.1(2t.); 13.1; 17.1; 18.1; 19.1; 20.1; 21.1; 22.1. VIII.1.4.

**yadi** rel.adv.conj. *if; although* (+**api**), *whether, or* (+**vā**). II.22.3,4(2t.). III.11.6. IV.15.1,5; 17.4,5,6. V.2.3,4,8; 3.5; 24.4. VI.16.1,2. VII.5.2(2t.); 9.1(2t.); 13.1; 15.2,3; 24.1. VIII.2.1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9; 10.1(2t.),3(2t.).

**yadgotra** a. *of what tribe.*
–ras (nom.sg.) IV.4.2 (2t.),4(2t.).
**–yam** 3rd syl. of **sattiya.** VIII.3.5.
**√yam** *hold, lift.*
yacchati (pres.ind.act. sg.) VIII.3.5(2t.).
– +pra *offer.*
prayacchet (pres.opt.act. sg.) V.24.4.
– +sampra *offer together, resign.*
samprayacchanti (pres. ind.act.pl.) II.24.6,10, 16.
**yava** m. *grain, corn,* esp. *barley, barley-corn.*
–vāt (abl.sg.) III.14.3.
**yaças** n. *glory, fame.*
–(nom.sg.) III.1.3; 2.2; 3.2; 4.2; 5.2; 13.2. VIII.14.1(5t.).
–sā (instr.sg.) III.18.3, 4,5,6.
–sām (gen.pl.) VIII.14.1.
**yaçasvin** a. *having glory* or *fame.*
–vī (nom.sg.) III.13.2.
**√yas** *be eager* or *heated.*
– +ā *be vexed* or *downcast.*
āyastas (pass.ppl.nom. sg.) V.3.4.
**yā** sacred syl. I.13.2.
**√yā** *go, come; stir, move.*
yāti (pres.ind.act.sg.) VII.15.1.
**yāna** n. *going; vehicle, chariot.*
–nāis (instr.pl.) VIII. 12.3.
**yāvatsampātam** adv. *as long as there is remainder.* V.10.5.
**yāvadāyuṣam** adv. *throughout life.* V.9.2. VIII.15.1.
**yāvant** rel. a. *as great, as far;* n.acc. as rel.adv. conj. *as far* or *long as, while.*
–vān (nom.sg.m.) VIII. 1.3.
–vat (nom.-acc.sg.n.) I. 9.3; 11.3. III.6.4; 7.4; 8.4; 9.4; 10.4. V. 9.1; 11.5. VI.14.2; 15.1. VII.1.5; 2.2; 3.2; 4.3; 5.3; 6.2; 7.2; 8.2; 9.2; 10.2; 11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2. VIII. 6.4,5.
**√yuj** *yoke, harness.*
yuktas (pass.ppl.nom.

sg.) VIII.12.3(2t.).
**yūyam**, see **tvam**.
**yoni** f. *lap, womb, vulva; home; birth-station, race, caste.*
–nis (nom.sg.) V.8.1.
–nim (acc.sg.) V.10.7 (2t.).
**yoṣā** f. *girl, woman, wife.*
–(nom.sg.) V.8.1.
**yāuvana** n. *youth.*
–ne (loc.sg.) IV.4.2,4.

## R

**√rakṣ** *guard.*
– +abhi *protect.*
abhirakṣati (pres.ind.act. sg.) IV.17.9,10.
**rajata** a. *shining, silvery;* n. *silver.*
–tam (nom.-acc.sg.n.) III.19.1,2. IV.17.7.
–tena (instr.sg.n.) IV. 17.7.
**ratha**[1] m. *chariot.*
–thas (nom.sg.) IV.16. 3,5.
**rathaṁtara** n. a cert. *Sāman.*
–ram (nom.-acc.sg.) II. 12.1,2.
**rathaçreṇi** f. *row of chariots.*
–ṇayas (nom.pl.) V.14.1.
**√rabh** *seize, clasp.*
–+sam *hold together, be hand in hand.*
saṁrabdhās (pass.ppl. nom.pl.) I.12.4.
**√ram** *stop, settle, gladden.*
ramate (pres.ind.mid.sg.) III.17.1,2. VII.12.1 (2t.). VIII.12.5.
–amāṇas (pres.ppl.mid. nom.sg.) VIII.12.3.
– +samā *cease.*
samāratās (pass.ppl.nom. pl.) I.10.11.
**ramaṇīya** grdv. *to be delighted in, good.*
–yām (acc.sg.f.) V.10.7.
**ramaṇīyacaraṇa** a. *having delightful course* or *good conduct.*
–ṇās (nom.pl.) V.10.7.
**rayi** m. *wealth, treasure.*
–yis (nom.sg.) V.16.1; 18.2.
**rayimant** a. *rich.*
–mān (nom.sg.) V.16.1.
**raçmi** m. *line, cord, ray, beam.*
–mayas (nom.pl.) III. 1.2; 2.1; 3.1; 4.1; 5.

1. V.4.1. VIII.6.2.
–mīn (acc.pl.) I.5.2.
–mibhis (instr.pl.) VIII. 6.5.

**rasa** m. *sap, essence, flower* (best of kind).
–sas (nom.sg.) I.1.2(8t.); 2.10. III.1.3; 2.2; 3. 2; 4.2; 5.2. VI.9.2 (2t.).
–sam (acc.sg.) VI.9.1. VII.7.1.
–sena (instr.sg.) I.1.9. IV.17.4,5,6.
–sās (nom.pl.) III.5.4 (3t.).
–sān (acc.pl.) IV.17.1, 2,3. VI.9.1.
–sānām (gen.pl.) I.1.3. III.5.4.

**rasatama** a. supl. *sappiest, best;* m. *quintessence.*
–mas (nom.sg.) I.1.3.

**√rāj** *rule, be first; shine, be illustrious.*
– + vi *be illustrious.*
virājati (pres.ind.act.sg.) II.16.2.

**ājan** m. *king, prince; man of military caste* (=**rājanya=kṣatriya**).
–jā (nom.sg.) I.10.6. V.2.6; 4.2; 10.4.
–jānam (acc.sg.) V.5.2.
–jñas (gen.sg.) V.3.6.
–jan (voc.sg.) V.3.6; 12.1; 13.1; 14.1; 15. 1; 16.1; 17.1.
–jñām (gen.pl.) VIII. 14.1.

**rājana** n. a cert. *Sāman.*
–nam (nom.-acc.sg.) II. 20.1,2.

**rājanyabandhu** m. *companion of a nobleman, a mere nobleman.*
–dhus (nom.sg.) V.3.5.

**rājñī** f. *queen.*
–(nom.sg.) III.15.2.

**rājya** n. *kingship, sovereignty.*
–yam (acc.sg.) V.2.6.
–yāya (dat.sg. as inf.) II.24.4.

**rātri** f. *night.*
–ris (nom.sg.) V.6.1.
–rim (acc.sg.) V.10.3.
–res (abl.sg.) V.10.3.
–rāu (loc.sg.) V.2.4.
–rīs (acc.pl.) VII.9.1.

**√rādh** *succeed.*
– + vi *miss, lose* (instr.)
virādhiṣi (unaug.aor.ind. mid.sg.) III.11.2.

**rāçi** m. *heap, mass* (a cert. work).

–çis (nom.sg.) VII.1.4.
–çim (acc.sg.) VII.1.2; 2.1; 7.1.
**rāhu** m.nm.pr.
–hos (gen.sg.) VIII. 13.1.
√**riṣ** *be hurt, fail.*
riṣyati (pres.ind.act.sg.) IV.16.3(2t.).
–yet (pres.opt.act.sg.) IV.17.4,5,6.
–yantam (pres.ppl.act. acc.sg.m.) IV.16.3.
– +anu *be hurt on account of.*
anuriṣyati (pres.ind.act. sg.) IV.16.3.
– +vi, see **viriṣṭa.**
√**rud** *weep, lament, bewail.*
roditi (pres.ind.act.sg.) III.15.2. VIII.10.2,4.
rudam (unaug.impf.-aor. ind.act.sg.) III.15.2.
rodayanti (pres.ind.act. pl.caus.) III.16.3.
**rudra** m. *storm-god;* pl. *Rudras* (sons), *Maruts* (companions).
–rās (nom.pl.) II.24.10. III.7.1; 16.3(2t.),4.
–rāṇām (gen.pl.) II.24. 1. III.7.3,4; 16.4.
√**rudh** *obstruct.*
– +ava *hold off, keep, acquire.*
avarunddhe (pres.ind. mid.sig.) II.15.2.
– +upa *drive in* (cattle).
uparudhya grd. IV.6.1; 7.1; 8.1.
√**ruh** *rise.*
– +pra *grow forth.*
praroheyus (pres.opt.act. pl.) V.2.3.
**rūpa** n. *form, beauty.*
–pam (nom.-acc.sg.) I. 7.5(2t.). III.1.4; 2.3; 3.3; 4.3; 6.2,3; 7.2,3; 8.2,3; 9.2,3; 10.2,3. VI.4.1(2t.),2(2t.),3 (2t.),4(2t.),6(3t.).
–peṇa (instr.sg.) VIII. 3.4; 12.2,3.
–pāt (abl.sg.) III.6.2,3; 7.2,3; 8.2,3; 9.2,3; 10. 2,3.
–pāṇi (nom.pl.) VI.4.1, 2,3,4.
**retas** n. *flow, gush; semen; seed.*
–(nom.-acc.sg.) V.7.2; 8.2; 10.6.
–sas (gen.sg.) III.17.7.
**revant** a. *rich;* f.pl. *rich ones* (cows, waters, verses RV. I.30.13 al-

luding to a cert. Sāman).
–vatyas (nom.-acc.pl.f.) II.18.1,2.

**rāikva** m.nm.pr.
–vas (nom.sg.) IV.1.3, 5,8.
–vam (acc.sg.) IV.1.3,5.
–va (voc.sg.) IV.2.2,4.

**rāikvaparṇa** m.nm.pr. of a cert. place.
–ṇās (nom.pl.) IV.2.5.

**roga** m. *disease.*
–gam (acc.sg.) VII.26.2.

**roman** n. *hair.*
–māṇi (acc.pl.) VIII.13.1.

**rohita** a. *red, reddish.*
–tam (nom.sg.n.) III.1.4. VI.4.1,2,3,4,6.

**rāudra** a. *of Rudra* or *the Rudras.*
–ram (acc.sg.n.) II.24.7.

## L

**√lap** *prate, talk.*
alāpayiṣyas (cond.ind.act. sg.caus.) IV.2.5.

**√labh** *catch, find, get.*
labhate (pres.ind.mid.sg.) III.12.9. VII.22.1. VIII.3.1,2.
–bhante (pres.ind.mid. pl.) VI.9.2.
–bhemahi (pres.opt.mid. pl.) I.10.6(2t.).
alabhe (impf.ind.mid.sg.) IV.4.2,4.
labdhvā grd. VII.22.1 (2t.).
– +upā *touch, charge with, blame.*
upālabheta (pres.opt.mid. sg.) II.22.3,4(2t.).

**lambhuka** a. *with a tendency to get* (acc.).
–kas (nom.sg.) V.2.2.

**lavaṇa** a. *salt;* n. *salt.*
–ṇam (nom.-acc.sg.) VI.13.1(2t.),2(3t.).
ṇena (instr.sg.) IV.17.7.

**liṅga** n. *mark, sign, emblem*
–gam (acc.sg.) VIII.14.1(2t.).

**√lip** *smear, stain.*
lipyate (pres.ind.pass.sg.) V.10.10.

**√lī** *cling, stick, settle, stoop, hide.*
– +vi *cling to, settle down, disappear, melt.*

vilīnam (pass.ppl.nom. sg.n.) VI.13.1.

**√lup** *break.*

–+vi *tear in pieces;* mid.-pass. *perish.*

vilopsi (unaug.aor.ind. mid.sg.) III.16.2,4,6.

**leça** m. *particle, bit, drop;* instr. as adv. *slightly.*

–çena (instr.sg.) II.22.5.

**loka** m. *place, world, heaven.*

–kas (nom.sg.) I.8.5,7; 9.4(3t.); 13.1. II.24.2,5,9,15. V.3.3; 4.1; 10.8. VII.3.1; 4.2; 8.1. VIII.1.6(2t.).

–kam (acc.sg.) I.8.5 (2t.),7(2t.). II.22.2; 24.5,9,14. III.13.6. VII.3.1; 7.1; 14.1. VIII.3.3,5; 8.5.

–kasya (gen.sg.) I.8.5,7(2t.); 9.1. III.13.6 (3t.). VII.4.2.

–ke (loc.sg.) I.9.3,4(4t.). III.14.1. IV.5.3; 6.4; 7.4; 8.4; 11.2; 12.2; 13.2. V.1.3.

–kāu (acc.du.) VIII.6.2; 8.4.

–kās (nom.pl.) I.6.8; 7.6,7,8. II.2.3; 21.1. VIII.12.6.

–kān (acc.pl.) I.9.2. II.7.2; 17.2; 23.3. IV.5.3; 6.4; 7.4; 8.4; 14.3; 17.1. VII.4.3; 5.3; 7.2; 9.2; 11.2; 12.2. VIII.7.2,3; 8.1; 12.6.

–kebhyas (abl.pl.) III.14.3.

–kānām (gen.pl.) IV.17.8. VIII.4.1.

–keṣu (loc.pl.) II.2.1,3; 17.1,2. III.13.7. IV.15.4(2t.). V.3.7; 18.1; 24.2. VII.25.2(2t.). VIII.1.6(2t.); 4.3; 5.4.

**lokakṣit** a. *dwelling in the world* or *heaven.*

–ite (dat.sg.) II.24.5,9.

–idbhyas (dat.pl.) II.24.14.

**lokadvāra** n. *gate of the world* or *heaven.*

–ram (nom.-acc.sg.) II.24.4,8,12,13. VIII.6.5.

**lokin** a. *possessing the (best) world.*

–ki (nom.sg.) II.17.2. IV.11.2; 12.2; 13.2.

**loman** n. *hair.*

–ma (nom.sg.) II.19.1.

–māni (nom.pl.) V.18.2.
–mabhyas (abl.pl.) VIII. 8.1.

**loha** a. *reddish;* n. *copper, iron, metal.*
–ham (nom.-acc.sg.n.) IV.17.7. VI.1.5.
–hena (instr.sg.) IV.17. 7.

**lohamaṇi** m. *copper ornament.*
–ṇinā (instr.sg.) VI.1.5.

**lohamaya** a. *made of copper* or *iron.*
–yam (nom.sg.n.) VI. 1.5.

**lohita** a. *red;* n. *copper, blood.*
–tas (nom.sg.m.) VIII. 6.1.
–tam (nom.sg.n.) VI. 5.2.
–tasya (gen.sg.) VIII. 6.1.

## V

**vaktavya** grdv. *to be spoken.*
–yās (nom.pl.) II.22.5 (3t.).

**√vac** *speak, tell, say, claim.*
uvāca (perf.ind.act.sg.) I.5.2,4; 8.2,3(2t.),4 (4t.),5(2t.),6,7(3t.),8 (2t.); 9.1,3; 10.2,3 (2t.),4,6,7,8,10,11; 11. 1(2t.),2,3,5,7,9; 12.3. III.11.4; 17.6. IV.1. 5,7; 2.5(3t.); 3.6; 4. 2,3,4(2t.),5(3t.); 5.2; 6.3; 7.3; 8.3; 9.3; 10. 2,3(2t.),5; 14.3; 15.1. V.1.7,8,9,10,11,13(2t.), 14(2t.); 2.1,2,3; 3.1, 4,5,6(2t.),7(2t.); 11.4, 5,7(2t.); 12.1,2; 13.1 (2t.),2; 14.1(2t.),2; 15.1(2t.),2; 16.1(2t.), 2; 17.1(2t.),2; 18.1. VI.1.1,3,7; 2.2; 5.4; 6.5; 7.2,3,4; 8.1,7; 9. 4; 10.3; 11.2,3; 12.2, 3; 13.1,2,3; 14.3; 15. 3; 16.3. VII.1.1,2,3; 24.2. VIII.3.4; 7.1,2, 3,4(2t.); 8.1,2(2t.),3 (2t.),4; 9.2(2t.),3(2t.); 10.1,3(2t.),4(3t.); 11. 1,2(2t.),3(2t.); 12.6 (2t.); 15.1.
ūcatus (perf.ind.act.du.) VIII.7.3; 8.1,3.
ūcus (perf.ind.act.pl.) I. 8.1; 12.2. IV.10.4,5

(2t.); 14.1. V.1.7,12; 2.1,2; 11.6.
avocam (aor.ind.act.sg.) III.15.4,5(2t.),6(2t.), 7(3t.).
–cat (aor.ind.act.sg.) I. 11.4,6,8.
–can (aor.ind.act.pl.) IV. 14.2,3.
–cathās (aor.ind.mid.sg.) V.3.4.
vakṣyāmi (fut.ind.act.sg.) IV.14.3. VII.1.1.
avakṣyam (cond.ind.act. sg.) V.3.5.
–yan (cond.ind.act.pl.) VI.1.7.
vaktā (nm.ag.nom.sg.) IV.6.1; 7.1; 8.1; 14.1.
uktas (pass.ppl.nom.sg.) IV.1.4,6.
–tam (pass.ppl.nom.sg. n.) VI.8.6.
–tasya (pass.ppl.gen.sg.) I.11.5,7,9(2t.).
–tvā grd. I.9.3. II.24. 6,10,15. III.17.6. V. 2.3.
– +abhyanu *say with refcrence to.*
abhyanūktam (pass.ppl. nom.sg.n.) III.12.5.
– +nis *utter, explain.*
niruktas (pass.ppl.nom. sg.) II.22.1.
– +pra *speak forth, instruct, address.*
provāca (perf.ind.act.sg.) III.11.4. VIII.8.4.
– +paripra *reproach.*
paripravocan (unaug.aor. ind.act.pl.) IV.10.2.
– +prati *answer.*
pratyuvāca (perf.ind.act. sg.) IV.1.3; 2.3.
prativakṣyati (fut.ind.act. sg.) II.22.3.
–ktā (nm.ag.nom.sg.) V. 11.7.
– +vi *explain, inform.*
vivaktum (m.acc.sg. as inf.) IV.4.5. V.3.5.

**vatsa** m. *calf, child.*
–sas (nom.sg.) III.15. 2.
–sam (acc.sg.) III.15.2 (2t.).

**√vad** *speak, call.*
vadati (pres.ind.act.sg.) I.2.3. VII.17.1(3t.).
–danti (pres.ind.act.pl.) II.24.1.
–dāma (pres.subj.act.pl.) I.8.1.
–det (pres.opt.act.sg.) V. 11.6.

–datām (imv.act.du.) I.8.2.
–datos (pres.ppl.act.gen.du.) I.8.2.
–dantas (pres.ppl.act.nom.pl.) V.1.9,10,11.
avadas (impf.ind.act.sg.) V.3.5,7.
– +ati *defeat in speaking.*
ativadati (pres.ind.act.sg.) VII.16.1 (2t.).
–dāni (pres.subj.act.sg.) VII.16.1.
– +abhi *speak to, greet, allude to.*
abhyuvāda (perf.ind.act.sg.) IV.1.2,8; 2.1,4; 5.1; 6.2; 7.2; 8.2; 9.1; 14.1.
–yūde (perf.ind.mid.sg.) IV.14.2.
– +vyava *interpose the voice, interrupt, resume speaking.*
vyavavadati (pres.ind.act.sg.) IV.16.2,4.
– +vi *discuss, dispute.*
vyūdire (perf.ind.mid.pl.) V.1.6.
– +sam *say together.*
samūdire (perf.ind.mid.pl.) IV.10.4.

**vadha** m. *slayer, destruction, stroke.*
–dhena (instr.sg.) VIII.1.5; 10.2,4.

1 **vayas** n. *bird.*
–yāṅsi (nom.-acc.pl.) I1.9.4; 21.1. VII.2.1; 7.1; 8.1; 10.1.

2 **vayas** n. *food, strength, age* (esp. youth or period of life).
–si (loc.sg.) III.16.2,4,6.

**vara** n. *choice, boon.*
–ram (acc.sg.) V.3.6.

**varāha** m. *boar, hog.*
–has (nom.sg.) VI.9.3; 10.2.

**varuṇa** m.nm.pr.
–ṇas (nom.sg.) I.12.5.
–ṇena (instr.sg.) III.8.1,3.
–ṇasya (gen.sg.) II.22.1.

**vartani** f. *felloe, wheel-track, road.*
–nim (acc.sg.) IV.16.3.
–nī (nom.-acc.du.) IV.16.1,4.

**vartman** n. *wheel-track, road; rim, eyelid.*
–manī (acc.du.) IV.15.1.

**varṣa** n. *rain, rainy sea-*

*son, year;* f. *rainy season, rain.*
–ṣam (nom.-acc.sg.n.) V.5.2; 6.2. VII.4.2.
–ṣasya (gen.sg.n.) VII.4.2.
–ṣās (nom.pl.f.) II.5.1; 16.1.
–ṣāṇi (nom.-acc.pl.n.) III.16.1,3,5. IV.10.1. VIII.7.3; 9.3(2t.); 10.4(2t.); 11.3(3t.).

**varṣagaṇa** m. *several years.*
–ṇam (acc.sg.) IV.4.5.

**varṣaçata** n. *century.*
–tam (acc.sg.) III.16.7 (2t.).

**vas,** see **tvam.**

**√vas** *stay, dwell, devote oneself to.*
vasa (imv.act.sg.) V.3.7. VI.1.1. VIII.9.3; 10.4; 11.3.
–santu (imv.act.pl.) V.11.5.
–santam (pres.ppl.act. acc.sg.m.) IV.3.6.
uvāsa (perf.ind.act.sg.) I.10.1. IV.10.1. VIII.9.3; 10.4; 11.3(2t.).
ūṣatus (perf.ind.act.du.) VIII.7.3.
avāstam (aor.ind.act.du., Wh.Gr. 883 rightly) VIII.7.3.
avātsva (aor.ind.act.du.) VIII.7.3.
vatsyāmi (fut.ind.act.sg.) IV.4.3.
–yanti (fut.ind.act.pl.) IV.1.1.
uṣitvā grd. V.10.5.
vivatsāmi (pres.ind.act. sg.des.) IV.4.1.
vāsayanti (pres.ind.act. pl.caus.) III.16.1.
– + ā *inhabit, enter.*
āvasan (pres.ppl.act.nom. sg.) V.10.9.
– + pra *set out, go* or *dwell abroad.*
provāsa (perf.ind.act.sg.) IV.4.5.
proṣya grd. V.1.8,9,10, 11.
pravāsām (vbl.f.acc.sg., Wh.RVF. wrongly), see **pravāsa.**

**vasana** n. *clothing.*
–nena (instr.sg.) VIII.8.5.

**vasanta** m. *spring.*
–tas (nom.sg.) II.5.1; 16.1.

**vasiṣṭha** a. supl. *most excellent, richest, best.*

–ṭhas (nom.sg.m.) V.1.2,13.
–ṭhā (nom.sg.f.) V.1.2,13.
–ṭhām (acc.sg.f.) V.1.2.
–ṭhāyāi (dat.sg.f.) V.2.5.
**vasu** a. *excellent, good, wealthy;* m. pl. *the Vasus* (cert. gods).
–savas (nom.pl.) II.24.6. III.6.1; 16.1(2t.),2.
–sūnām (gen.pl.) II.24.1. III.6.3,4; 16.2.
**vasudhāna** a. *granting* or *containing wealth.*
–nas (nom.sg.) III.15.1.
**vasti** m. *bladder.*
–tis (nom.sg.) V.16.2 (2t.); 18.2.
√**vah** *carry.*
– +adhi *carry to, place upon.*
adhyūḍham (pass.ppl. nom.sg.n.) I.6.1(2t.), 2(2t.),3(2t.),4(2t.),5 (2t.); 7.1(2t.),2(2t.), 3(2t.),4(2t.).
– +apa *remove.*
apohya grd. V.24.1.
– +prati *carry towards* or *away.*
pratyūḍhās (pass.ppl. nom.pl.) VIII.3.2.
√1 **vā** *blow.*
– +ud *blow* or *go out.*
udvāyati (pres.ind.act. sg.) IV.3.1.
√2 **vā** *weave,* see **prota.**
**vā** encl.pcl. *or.* I.12.1,3. II.19.2. III.11.5; 14.3 (5t.). IV.15.1(2t.); 16.3,5. V.2.8(3t.); 9.1(2t.); 10.7(6t.). VI.2.3; 9.3(8t.); 10.2(8t.); 14.1(4t.). VII.3.1(3t.); 15.2(6t.); 24.1. VIII.1.4(2t.); 6.5(2t.); 8.4(2t.); 12.3(3t.).
**vākovākya** n. *dialogue* (a cert. work).
–yam (nom.-acc.sg.) VII.1.2,4; 2.1; 7.1.
**vāc** f. *voice, word.*
vāk (nom.sg.) I.1.2,5 (2t.); 2.11; 3.3(2t.), 4,6,7; 7.1(2t.); 13.2, 4. II.7.1; 8.3; 11.1; 23.4. III.12.1(2t.); 13.3; 18.2,3. IV.3.3; 16.1. V.1.2,8(2t.),13; 7.1; 21.2. VI.5.3,4; 6.4,5; 7.6; 8.6; 15.1, 2. VII.2.1(4t.); 26.1. VIII.12.4.
vācam (acc.sg.) I.2.3; 8.2. V.3.6. VII.2.1, 2; 3.1; 4.1; 5.1.

–cā (instr.sg.) IV.16.2. V.1.9,10,11.
–cas (abl.-gen.sg.,nom.-acc.pl.) I.1.2; 3.6,7; 13.4. II.8.1,3. V.1.15. VII.2.2(3t.); 3.1. VIII.7.3.
–ci (loc.sg.) II.8.1,3. V.21.2.

**vācaṁyama** a. *checking the voice, silent.*
–mas (nom.sg.) V.2.8.

**vācārambhaṇa** n. *resting on mere words, distinction merely in name.*
–ṇam (nom.sg.) VI.1.4,5,6; 4.1,2,3,4.

**vāma** a. *pleasant, good;* n. *good, wealth.*
–māni (nom.-acc.pl.) IV.15.2(2t.),3(2t.).

**vāmadevya** a. *derived from Vāmadeva;* n. a cert. *Sāman.*
–yam (nom.-acc.sg.n.) II.13.1,2.

**vāmanī** a. *bringing good.*
–nīs (nom.sg.m.) IV.15.3.

**vāyu** m. *wind, air.*
–yus (nom.sg.) I.3.7; 6.2(2t.); 13.1. II.20.1; 21.1. III.13.5; 15.2; 18.2. IV.3.1,2,4. V.5.1; 10.5; 23.2(2t.). VII.4.2. VIII.1.3; 12.2.
–yum (acc.sg.) III.15.2(2t.),6. IV.3.1(3t.),2; 17.1. V.10.5; 14.1. VII.2.1; 7.1; 11.1.
–yunā (instr.sg.) III.18.4.
–yave (dat.sg.) II.24.9.
–yos (abl.-gen.sg.) II.22.1. IV.17.2.
–yāu (loc.sg.) V.23.2.

**vāruṇa** a. *of Varuṇa.*
–ṇam (acc.sg.n.) II.22.1.

**vāva** postp.emph.pcl. *surely, just.* I.13.1. III.11.5; 12.2,3,4,7,8,9; 13.7; 16.1(2t.),3,5. IV.3.1,3; 10.5; 14.3. V.1.1,2,3,4,5; 3.4; 4.1; 5.1; 6.1; 7.1; 8.1. VI.11.3; 13.2. VII.1.5; 2.1,2; 3.1,2; 4.1,3; 5.1,3; 6.1,2; 7.1,2; 8.1,2; 9.1,2; 10.1,2; 11.1.2; 12.1,2; 13.1(2t.),2; 14.1,2; 15.1. VIII.1.1,2; 12.1.

**vāsara** a. *matutinal, early.*

–ram (acc.sg.n.) III. 17.7.
**vāsava** a. *of the Vasus.*
–vam (acc.sg.n.) II.24.3.
**vāsas** n. *garment.*
–(nom.-acc.sg.) V.2.2 (2t.).
**vāsteya** a. *in the bladder or cyst.*
–yam (nom.sg.n.) III. 19.2.
[**viṅça** num.a. *twentieth.*]
**viṅçati** f. *twenty.*
–tis (nom.sg.) VII.26.2.
**vikāra** m. *change, modification, production.*
–ras (nom.sg.) VI.1.4, 5,6; 4.1,2,3,4.
**vicikitsā** f. *uncertainty, doubt.*
–(nom.sg.) III.14.4.
**vijara** a. *not aging.*
–ras (nom.sg.) VIII.1. 5; 7.1,3.
**vijighatsa** a. *free from hunger.*
–sas (nom.sg.) VIII.1. 5; 7.1,3.
**vijijñāsitavya** (√**jñā**) grdv.des. *that one must wish understood.*
–yas (nom.sg.m.) VII. 23.1. VIII.7.1,3.
–yam (nom.sg.n.) VII. 16.1; 17.1; 22.1. VIII. 1.1,2.
–yā (nom.sg.f.) VII. 18.1; 19.1; 20.1; 21.1.
**vijitvara** a. *victorious.*
–rāya (dat.sg.) IV.1. 4,6.
**vijñātṛ** m. *discerner.*
–tā (nom.sg.) VII.8.1; 9.1.
**vijñāna** n. *discernment, knowledge.*
–nam (nom.-acc.sg.) VII. 7.1(2t.),2(2t.); 17.1 (2t.); 26.1.
–nena (instr.sg.) VII. 7.1(2t.).
–nāt (abl.sg.) VII.7.2 (2t.); 8.1.
–nasya (gen.sg.) VII. 7.2.
**vijñānavant** a. *endowed with knowledge.*
–vatas (acc.pl.) VII.7.2.
–vatām (gen.pl.) VII.8.1.
**vitta** a. *found, gotten;* n. *possession, wealth.*
–tam (nom.sg.n.) V.3.6.
–tasya (gen.sg.) V.3.6.
√**1 vid** *know.*
vedāni (pres.subj.act.sg.) I.8.7,8.

vidyāt (pres.opt.act.sg.) II.9.2; 24.2. V.2.8; 3.4. VII.5.2.
viddhi (imv.act.sg.) I. 8.7,8. VI.11.2.
vettha (perf.ind.act.sg.) V.3.2(3t.),3(2t.). VII. 1.1.
veda (perf.ind.act.sg.) I.1.10(2t.); 3.1; 6.7; 13.4(2t.). II.11.2; 12. 2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2; 18.2; 19. 2; 20.2; 21.2,4(2t.); 24.16(3t.). III.6.3; 7. 3; 8.3; 9.3; 10.3; 11. 3; 12.9; 13.1,2,3,4,5, 6(2t.),8(2t.); 15.2(2t.); 16.7; 18.3,4,5,6(2t.). IV.1.4(2t.),6(2t.); 3.8 (2t.); 4.2(2t.),4(2t.); 15.2,3,4. V.1.1,2,3,4, 5; 3.5; 10.10(3t.). VI. 14.2. VII.5.2. VIII. 12.4(3t.),5.
vidus (perf.ind.act.pl.) V.10.1. VI.9.2; 10.1, 2. VII.25.2.
–dvān (perf.ppl.act.nom. sg.) I.1.7,8; 2.14; 3. 7; 4.5; 7.7,9; 9.2,4. II.1.4; 2.3; 3.2; 4.2; 5.2; 6.2; 7.2; 8.3; 10. 6; 24.2. III.16.7; 19. 4. IV.5.3(2t.); 6.4 (2t.); 7.4(2t.); 8.4(2t.); 11.2(2t.); 12.2(2t.); 13.2(2t.). V.24.2,3.
–dvāṅsas (perf.ppl.act. nom.pl.) V.18.1. VI. 4.5.
–duṣām (perf.ppl.act.gen. pl.) VIII.6.5.
avedişus (aor.ind.act.pl.) VI.1.7.
vedişyante (fut.ind.mid. pl.) I.9.3.
avedişyam (cond.ind.act. sg.) V.3.5.
–yan (cond.ind.act.pl.) VI.1.7.
viditā (pass.ppl.nom.sg. f.) IV.9.3.
vividişāmi (pres.ind.act. sg.des.) I.11.1.
vedayante (pres.ind.mid. pl.caus.) VIII.7.3.
vidām (vbl.f.acc.sg.) I. 2.13. VI.4.5,6(3t.),7.
√2 vid *find.*
vindanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) VIII.3.2.
–date (pres.ind.mid.sg.) VIII.3.2; 5.1,2.
–deyus (pres.opt.act.pl.) VIII.3.2.

–da (imv.act.sg.) II.24.5,9.
–data (imv.act.pl.) II.24.14.
viveda (perf.ind.act.sg.) VI.13.1.
avidam (aor.ind.act.sg.) IV.1.7,8.
vittvā grd. I.4.3.
vidyate (pres.ind.pass.sg.) VIII.1.2.
–yante (pres.ind.pass.pl.) I.10.2.
– +anu *find, get, obtain.*
anuvindanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) VIII.4.3; 5.4.
–vindate (pres.ind.mid.sg.) VIII.5.1,3.
–vidya grd. VIII.1.6; 5.2; 7.1,3; 12.6.

**vidyā** f. *knowledge, science.*
–(nom.sg.) I.1.9,10. II.21.1; 23.3. IV.9.3. V.3.7.
–yām (acc.sg.) I.4.2. IV.17.3.
–yayā (instr.sg.) I.1.10.
–yāyās (gen.sg.) IV.17.8.

**vidyut** a. *flashing;* f. *lightning.*
–(nom.sg.) IV.7.3; 13.1. V.5.1; 22.2(2t.). VII.12.1. VIII.1.3; 12.2.
–utam (acc.sg.) IV.15.5. V.10.2.
–utas (abl.-gen.sg.) VI.4.4(2t.).
–uti (loc.sg.) IV.13.1. V.22.2.
–udbhis (instr.pl.) VII.11.1.

**vidyuttva** n. *quality of lightning.*
–vam (nom.sg.) VI.4.4.

**vidhṛti** f. *division, partition.*
–tis (nom.sg.) VIII.4.1.

**vinardin** a. *roaring.*
–di (acc.sg.n.) II.22.1.

**vināça** m. *destruction, ruin.*
–çam (acc.sg.) VIII.11.1,2.

**vipramokṣa** m. *release from.*
–ṣas (nom.sg.) VII.26.2.

**vimṛtyu** a. *not subject to death.*
–yus (nom.sg.m.) VIII.1.5; 7.1,3.

**virāj** a. *radiant, bright, ruling;* f. a cert. *meter.*

–āṭ (nom.sg.) I.13.2. IV.3.8.

**virājya** n. *wide sovereignty.*

–yāya (dat.sg. as inf.) II.24.8.

**virişṭa** a. *rent asunder;* n. *failure, disaster.*

–ṭam (acc.sg.n.) IV.17.4,5,6,8.

**virūpa** a. *varicolored, multiform, of different kinds.*

–pān (acc.pl.) II.15.2.

**virocana** m.nm.pr.

–nas (nom.sg.) VIII.7.2; 8.4.

–nena (instr.sg.) VIII.9.2.

**viveka** m. *separation, proof, insight.*

–kam (acc.sg.) VI.9.2.

√**viç** *settle, enter.*

– +anvā *enter after, follow.*

anvāviçanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) VIII.1.5.

– +upa *approach, sit down.*

upaviçya grd. II.24.3,7,11.

– +upopa *sit down beside.*

upopaviveça (perf.ind.act.sg.) I.10.8. IV.1.8; 6.1; 7.1; 8.1.

– +samupa *sit down together.*

samupaviviçus (perf.ind.act.pl.) I.8.2.

–aviçya grd. I.12.4.

– +pra *enter, penetrate.*

praviçati (pres.ind.act.sg.) I.4.5.

prāviçam (impf.ind.act.sg.) I.4.2,3.

praviveça (perf.ind.act.sg.) V.1.8,9,10,11.

–aviçya grd. I.4.4,5.

– +anupra *enter after, resort to.*

anupraviçya grd. VI.3.2,3.

– +sam *approach, settle down, lie at rest.*

saṁviçati (pres.ind.act.sg.) V.2.8.

– +abhisam *assemble at or around.*

abhisaṁviçati (pres.ind.act.sg.) III.6.3; 7.3; 8.3; 9.3; 10.3.

–çanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) I.11.5. III.6.2; 7.2, 8.2; 9.2; 10.2.

**viç** f. *settlement, tribe, peo-*

*ple*, esp. *third caste* or *member thereof* (**vāiçya**).
–çām (gen.pl.) VIII. 14.1.

**viçoka** a. *without grief.*
–kas (nom.sg.) VIII.1. 5; 7.1,3.
–kam (nom.sg.n.) II.10.5.

**viçva** a. *all.*
–vam (nom.sg.n.) III. 15.1.
–ve (nom.pl.) I.13.2. II. 24.16.
–vebhyas (dat.pl.) II. 24.14.
–veṣām (gen.pl.) II.24.1.

**viçvatas** adv. *on all sides.* III.13.7.

**viçvarūpa** a. *all-colored, manifold.*
–pas (nom.sg.) V.13.1; 18.2.
–pam (nom.sg.n.) V. 13.1.

**√viṣ** *be active, make ready.*
– +pari *serve, prepare* (food).
pariviṣyamāṇāu (pres. ppl.pass.acc.du.) IV. 3.5.

**viṣvañc** a. *going asunder* or *in all directions.*
–vañ (nom.sg.m.!) VIII. 6.6.

**visphuliṅga** m. *spark.*
–gās (nom.pl.) V.4.1; 5.1; 6.1; 7.1; 8.1.

**vīṇā** f. *lute.*
–ṇāyām (loc.sg.) I.7.6.

**vīra** m. *man, hero.*
–ras (nom.sg.) III.13.6.

**vīrya** n. *manliness, might.*
–yam (nom.sg.) III.1. 3; 2.2; 3.2; 4.2; 5.2.
–yeṇa (instr.sg.) IV.17. 4.5,6,8.

**vīryavant** a. *strong, effective.*
–nti (nom.pl.n.) I.3.5.

**vīryavattara** a. compar. *stronger.*
–ram (nom.sg.n.) I.1. 10.

**√1 vṛ** *cover.*
– +apā *uncover, open.*
apāvṛṇu (imv.act.sg.) II. 24.4,8,12,13.
– +vi *uncover.*
vivṛtās (pass.ppl.nom.pl.) II.22.5.

**√2 vṛ** *choose.*
vṛṇe (pres.ind.mid.sg.) II.22.1.
–ṇīmahe (pres.ind.mid. pl.) V.2.7.

–ṇīthās (pres.opt.mid.sg.) V.3.6.
–ṇīta (pres.opt.mid.sg.) I.10.6.
avṛṣi (aor.ind.mid.sg.) I.11.2.

**vṛka** (√**vraçc**) a. *tearing;* m. *wolf.*
–kas (nom.sg.) VI.9.3; 10.2.

**vṛkṣa** m. *tree.*
–ṣasya (gen.sg.) VI.9.2(2t.); 11.1.
–ṣāṇām (gen.pl.) VI.9.1.

√**vṛj** *twist, set aside;* caus. *shun.*
varjayet (pres.opt.act.sg.caus.) II.22.1.
– +sam *appropriate.*
saṁvṛṅkte (pres.ind.mid.sg.) IV.3.2,3.

√**vṛt** *turn, live, exist, be;* caus. *spend life.*
vartate (pres.ind.mid.sg.) I.1.9.
–tamānas (pres.ppl.mid.nom.sg.) IV.16.3,5.
–tayan (pres.ppl.act.caus.nom.sg.) VIII.15.1.
– +ā *turn round, invert, return.*
āvartate (pres.ind.mid.sg.) IV.17.9. VIII.15.1(2t.).
–tante (pres.ind.mid.pl.) IV.15.6(2t.). V.3.2.
–teya (pres.opt.mid.sg.) IV.4.5.
āvṛttās (pass.ppl.nom.pl.) II.2.3.
–teṣu (pass.ppl.loc.pl.) II.2.2.
– +paryā *turn round* or *away.*
paryāvartayatāt (pres.-fut.imv.act.sg.caus.) I.5.2.
– +samā *go home* (of student); caus. *dismiss* (of teacher).
samāvartayati (pres.ind.act.sg.caus.) IV.10.1.
–yan (pres.ppl.act.caus.nom.sg.) IV.10.1.
– +abhisamā *return, go home* (of student).
abhisamāvṛtya grd. VIII.15.1.
– +ni *return, cease, vanish.*
nivartante (pres.ind.mid.pl.) V.10.5. VIII.4.2.
– +nis *roll forth, grow, develop.*

niravartata (impf.ind. mid.sg.) III.19.1.
– +pra *roll* or *move forward.*
pravṛttas (pass.ppl.nom. sg.) V.13.2.
– +sam *approach, be present.*
saṁvartate (pres.ind.mid. sg.) VI.13.2.

**√vṛṣ** *rain.*
varṣati (pres.ind.act.sg.) II.3.1,2; 4.1; 15.1. VI.2.4.
–ṣantam (pres.ppl.act. acc.sg.) II.15.2.
–ṣiṣyati (fut.ind.act.sg.) VII.11.1(2t.).
–ṣayati (pres.ind.act.sg. caus.) II.3.2.
– +pra *pour forth, rain.*
pravarṣanti (pres.ind.act. pl.) V.10.6.

**vṛṣṭi** f. *rain.*
–ṭāu (loc.sg.) II.3.1,2.

**veda** m. *knowledge*, esp. *sacred knowledge, the (triple) Veda.*
–das (nom.sg.) VII.1.4.
–dam (acc.sg.) VII.1.2; 2.1; 7.1. VIII.15.1.
–dās (nom.pl.) III.5.4 (2t.).
–dān (acc.pl.) VI.1.2; 7.3,6.
–dānām (gen.pl.) VII.1.2,4; 2.1; 7.1.

**vedi** f. *sacrificial bed* (a slight excavation covered with **barhis**, serving as a kind of altar).

**veçman** n. *house, chamber.*
–ma (nom.-acc.sg.) VIII.1.1,2; 14.1.

**vāi** postp.emph.pcl. *truly, indeed.*
I.1.5,6(2t.),7,8(2t.); 2.1, 14; 3.1(2t.),2,3; 4.2, 4; 5.1,2; 6.7; 8.1,6,8; 9.1; 10.3,4; 11.1,2(2t.), 5,7,9; 12.2.
II.7.1; 10.4,5; 24.5,9,15, 16.
III.1.1,2,4; 2.2,3; 3.2,3; 4.2,3; 5.2,3,4(2t.); 6.1; 7.1; 8.1; 9.1; 10.1; 11.2,3; 12.1(3t.),2, 3,4,7(2t.),8; 13.1,6; 15.4; 16.7.
IV.3.1,4,6,7,8; 5.2; 6.3; 7.3; 8.3; 9.2; 10.1; 16.1; 17.9(2t.),10; 18.8.
V.1.1(2t.),2,3,4,5,15; 2.1(3t.),2; 10.6; 11.2,4, 5; 12.1; 13.1; 14.1;

15.1; 16.1; 17.1; 18.1,2.
VI.1.1,7; 4.5; 7.2; 12.2 (2t.).
VII.1.3,4; 2.1(2t.); 3.1; 4.1,2,3; 5.2(2t.),3; 7.1,2; 8.1; 9.1,2; 11.1 (3t.),2; 12.1,2; 13.1; 14.1; 15.1,2(6t.),4; 16.1; 17.1; 18.1; 19.1; 20.1; 21.1; 22.1; 23.1; 24.1; 25.2; 26.1.
VIII.1.3; 3.3(2t.),4,5 (2t.); 4.2(2t.); 5.3; 6.1,5; 11.3; 12.1(3t.), 5,6; 14.1.

**vāiyāghrapadya** m.nm.pr.
–yāya (dat.sg.) V.2.3.
–ya (voc.sg.) V.14.1; 16.1.

**vāirāja** a. *belonging to the Virāj;* n. a cert. *Sāman.*
–jam (nom.-acc.sg.n.) II. 16.1,2.

**vāirūpa** (a.) n. a cert. *Sāman.*
–pam (nom.-acc.sg.) II. 15.1,2.

**vāiçyayoni** f. *birth-station of a Vaiçya* (man of third caste).
–nim (acc.sg.) V.10.7.

**vāiçvadeva** a. *of the All-gods;* n. a cert. *Sāman.*
–vam (nom.-acc.sg.n.) II. 24.11,13.

**vāiçvānara** a. *common to all men, complete, universal.*
–ras (nom.sg.) V.12.1; 13.1; 14.1; 15.1; 16.1; 17.1.
–ram (acc.sg.m.) V.11.2,4,6; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2; 18.1(2t.).
–rasya (gen.sg.) V.18.2.
–re (loc.sg.) V.24.4.

**√vyadh, vidh** *pierce, hurt, infect.*
vividhus (pref.ind.act.pl.) I.2.2,3,4,5,6.
viddhas (pass.ppl.nom.sg.) I.2.2. VIII.4.2.
–dham (pass.ppl.nom.sg.n.) I.2.4,5,6.
–dhā (pass.ppl.nom.sg.f.) I.2.3.

**vyāghra** m. *tiger.*
–ras (nom.sg.) VI.9.3; 10.2.

**vyādhi** m. *disease.*
–inā (instr.sg.) IV.10.3.
–ibhis (instr.pl.) IV. 10.3.

**vyāna** m. *breath* (pervading the entire body; M.M. *back-breathing*).
–nas (nom.sg.) III.13.2. V.20.1.
–nam (acc.sg.) I.3.3(3t.), 5.
–nāya (dat.sg.) V.20.1.
–ne (loc.sg.) V.20.2.

**vyāvartana** n. *turning apart, parting* (of paths).
–ne (acc.du.) V.3.2.

**vyuṣṭi** f. *dawning; grace, beauty.*
–ṭis (nom.sg.) III.13.4.

**vyuṣṭimant** a. *endowed with beauty.*
–mān (nom.sg.) III.13.4.

**√vraj** *go, proceed.*
vrajatas (pres.ind.act.du.) VIII.8.4.
–janti (pres.ind.act.pl.) VIII.1.6(2t.).
–ja (imv.act.sg.) VI.14.2.
–jan (pres.ppl.act.nom.sg.) IV.16.3,5.
– +ud *leave home.*
udvavrāja (perf.ind.act.sg.) I.12.1.
– +pra *go forth, wander.*
pravavrāja (perf.ind.act.sg.) VIII.10.1; 11.1.
–vrajatus (perf.ind.act.du.) VIII.8.3.
prāvrājīs (aor.ind.act.sg.) VIII.9.2; 10.3; 11.2.
– +abhipra *go forth to.*
abhipravavrāja (perf.ind.act.sg.) VIII.7.2.
– +anusam *go along after, follow.*
anusaṁvraja (imv.act.sg.) IV.4.5.

**vrata** n. *will, decree, rule of life, duty.*
–tam (nom.sg.) II.11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2; 18.2; 19.2; 20.2; 21.4(2t.).

**√vraśc** *cut up, hew down, fell.*
– +pari *cut about, disfigure, cripple.*
parivṛkṇas (pass.ppl.nom.sg.) VIII.9.1,2.
–ṇe (pass.ppl.loc.sg.) VIII.9.1,2.

**vrīhi** m. *rice, rice-grain.*
–hes (abl.sg.) III.14.3.

**vrīhiyava** m. *rice and barley.*
–vās (nom.pl.) V.10.6.

## Ç

**√çaṅs** *chant, sing, praise.*
çaṅsati (pres.ind.act.sg.) I.1.9.

**√çak** *be able.*
açakam (aor.ind.act.sg.) V.3.5.
–kata (aor.ind.act.pl.) V.1.8,9,10,11.

**çakaṭa** n. *wagon, car.*
–ṭasya (gen.sg.) IV.1.8.

**çakuni** m. *bird.*
–nis (nom.sg.) VI.8.2.
–nibhyas (abl.pl.) V.2.1.

**çakvan** a. *able, capable;* f. **–varī** a cert. *meter* (of 7x8 or 4x14 syll.) and a cert. set of *verses.*
–varyas (nom.-acc. pl. f.) II.17.1,2.

**çaṅku** m. *pointed stake, peg; beam, fiber.*
–kunā (instr.sg.) II.23.4.

**çata** (num.a.) n. *hundred.*
–tam (nom.sg.; also indecl. w. nom.-gen. pl. m.-f.) VII.8.1; 26.2. VIII.6.6.
–tāni (nom.-acc.pl.) IV.2.1,2.

**çabala** a. *brinded.*
–lam (acc.sg.n.) VIII.13.1.
–lāt (abl.sg.n.) VIII.13.1.

**√çam** *be quiet, cease.*
– + upa *cease, go out.*
upaçāmyati (pres.ind.act.sg.) II.12.1.

**çaraṇa** a. *protecting;* n. *protection, refuge.*
–ṇam (acc.sg.n.) II.22.3,4(2t.).

**çarad** f. *autumn.*
–rat (nom.sg.) II.5.1; 16.1.

**çarīra** n. *body.*
–ram (nom.-acc.sg.) III.12.3,4. V.1.7. VIII.8.5; 10.1,3; 12.1,3; 13.1.
–rāt (abl.sg.) VIII.3.4; 6.4,5; 12.3.
–rasya (gen.sg.) VIII.9.1,2.
–re (loc.sg.) III.13.8. VIII.9.1,2; 12.3.

**çavya** n. *funeral obsequies.*
–yam (acc.sg.) IV.15.5.

**çaçvant** a. *ever repeating itself;* n.acc. as adv. *repeatedly, always.*
–vat (acc.sg.n.) VI.13.2.

**çākhā** f. *branch, arm.*
–ām (acc.sg.) VI.11.2.
–ās (nom.pl.) V.2.3.
**çāṇḍilya** m.nm.pr.
–yas (nom.sg.) III.14.4(2t.).
**çādhi,** see √çās.
**çānta** (√çam) a. *quieted, peaceful.*
–tas (nom.sg.) III.14.1.
**çāntahṛdaya** a. *with peaceful* or *satisfied heart.*
–yas (nom.sg.) VIII.8.4; 9.2; 10.1,3; 11.1,2.
–yāu (nom.du.m.) VIII.8.3.
**çārkarākṣya** m.nm.pr.
–yas (nom.sg.) V.11.1.
–yam (acc.sg.) V.15.1.
–ya (voc.sg.) V.15.1.
**çālāvatya** m.nm.pr.
–yas (nom.sg.) I.8.1,3,6.
–ya (voc.sg.) I.8.8.
√**çās, çiṣ** *chasten, direct, order.*
çādhi (imv.act.sg., Wh. Gr. 639.a) IV.2.2,4.
açiṣam (aor.ind.act.sg.) V.3.4.
–ṣat (aor.ind.act.sg.) V.3.1.
– +anu *instruct, command, indicate.*
anuçiṣyāt (pres.opt.act.sg.) IV.14.2.
–çaçāsa (perf.ind.act.sg.) IV.9.2; 11.1; 12.1; 13.1; 14.2.
–çiṣṭas (pass.ppl.nom.sg.) V.3.4(2t.).
– +abhyanu *designate, delegate.*
abhyanuçāsāni (pres.subj.act.sg.) V.11.3.
**çilaka** m.nm.pr.
–kas (nom.sg.) I.8.1,3,6.
√**çiṣ** *leave.*
– +ati *leave remaining.*
atiçiṣṭā (pass.ppl.nom.sg.f.) VI.7.3,6.
–ṣyate (pres.ind.pass.sg.) II.10.3. VIII.1.4.
– +ud, see **ucchiṣṭa.**
– +pari *leave remaining.*
pariçiṣṭas (pass.ppl.nom.sg.) VI.7.3.
–ṭam (pass.ppl.acc.sg.m.) VI.7.5.
√1 **çī** *fall, perish.*
– +ati *fall beyond, leave behind, desert.*
atiçīyate (pres.ind.mid.sg.) III.12.2.
–yante (pres.ind.mid.pl.) III.12.3,4.

√2 çī *lie, sleep, rest.*
çete (pres.ind.mid.sg.) II.13.1(2t.).
açayata (impf.ind.mid. sg.) III.19.1.
çayitvā grd. V.9.1.

**çukla** a. *bright, white.*
–las (nom.sg.m.) VIII. 6.1.
–lam (nom.sg.n.) I.6.5, 6; 7.4(2t.). III.2.3. VI.4.1,2,3,4,6.
–lasya (gen.sg.) VIII. 6.1.

**çuṅga** n. *calyx of young bud; effect* (fig. from contrast of bud and root).
–gam (acc.sg.) VI.8.3,5.
–gena (instr.sg.) VI.8. 4(3t.),6(2t.).

**çuc** *flame, burn, suffer pain, grieve.*
çocāmi (pres.ind.act.sg.) VII.1.3.
–cati (pres.ind.act.sg.) VI.2.3.
– +ni *beam down, be burning hot.*
niçocati (pres.ind.act.sg.) VII.11.1.

**çuci** a. *flaming; light, pure, holy.*
–cāu (loc.sg.m.) VIII. 15.1.

√**çudh** *purify.*
çuddhas (pass.ppl.nom. sg.) V.10.10.

√**çuṣ** *dry, wither.*
çuṣyati (pres.ind.act.sg.) VI.11.2(4t.).
– +ud *dry up* or *away* (or *in?*).
ucchuṣyanti (pres.ind. act.pl.) IV.3.2.

**çuṣka** a. *dry.*
–kāya (dat.sg.) V.2.3.

**çūdra** m. *man of the fourth caste.*
–(voc.sg.) IV.2.3;5.

**çūla** m.n. *spit, turn spit.*
–lena (instr.sg.) VII. 15.3.

√**çṛ** *crush.*
– +vi *break in pieces.*
vyaçarīṣyata (cond.ind. mid.-pass.sg.) V.15.2.

**çoka** m. *flame, distress, sorrow.*
–kas (nom.sg.) VIII.4.1.
–kam (acc.sg.) VII.1.3.
–kasya (gen.sg.) VII. 1.3.

**çāunaka** m.nm.pr.
–kas (nom.sg.) I.9.3. IV.3.7.

–kam (acc.sg.) IV.3.5.

**çāuva** a. *relating to dogs.*
–vas (nom.sg.) I.12.1.

**çyāma** a. *black, dark.*
–mam (acc.sg.n.) VIII. 13.1.
–māt (abl.sg.n.) VIII. 13.1.

**çyāmāka** m. a cert. *millet, panic grass.*
–kāt (abl.sg.) III.14.3.

**çyāmākataṇḍula** m. *millet-grain.*
–lāt (abl.sg.) III.14.3.

**çrad** indcl. prefix w. **√dhā** *have faith, trust, believe;* see **√dhā.**

**çraddhā** a. *trusting;* f. *faith, trust.*
–(nom.sg.) VII.19.1.
–dhām (acc.sg.) V.4.2; 10.1. VII.19.1.
–dhayā (instr.sg.) I.1.10.

**çraddhādeva** a. *trusting in the gods.*
–vas (nom.sg.) IV.1.1.

**çravaṇa** n. *hearing.*
–ṇāya (dat.sg. as inf.) VIII.12.4.

**çravaṇīya** grdv. *to be heard.*
–yam (acc.sg.n.) I.2.5.

**√çri** *lean, lay against* or *on;* mid. *lie upon, resort to, abide;* pass. *be contained.*
açrayata (impf.ind.mid. sg.) III.1.4; 2.3; 3.3; 4.3; 5.3.
çritam (pass.ppl.nom.sg. n.) III.15.1.
– +upa *lean against;* mid. *rest upon, accustom oneself to.*
upaçrayate (pres.ind. mid.sg.) VI.8.2(2t.).

**çrī** f. *beauty; bliss; welfare.*
–rīs (nom.sg.) III.13.2.
–riyam (acc.sg.) III. 12.9

**çrīmant** a. *beautiful, fortunate, highly esteemed.*
–mān (nom.sg.) III.13. 2.

**√çru** *hear, learn;* pass. *be heard of* or *famed.*
çṛṇoti (pres.ind.act.sg.) I.2.5. VII.12.1; 24.1 (2t.).
–ṇavāni (pres.subj.act. sg.) VIII.12.4.
–ṇuyus (pres.opt.act.pl.) VII.13.1(2t.).
–ṇvantas (pres.ppl.act. nom.pl.) V.1.8,9,11.

çroṣyāmi (fut.ind.act.sg.) I.8.2.
çrutas (pass.ppl.nom.sg. m.) III.13.8.
–tam (pass.ppl.nom.sg. n.) III.13.8. IV.9.3. VI.1.3. VII.1.3.
çuçrūṣante (pres.ind.mid. pl.des.) VII.5.2.
– +ā *listen to, promise;* caus. *make known, invoke.*
āçrāvayati (pres.ind.act. sg.caus.) I.1.9.
– +upa *listen to, understand.*
upaçṛṇoti (pres.ind.act. sg.) III.13.8.
–çuçrāva (perf.ind.act. sg.) IV.1.5.
– +prati *answer, say yes, promise.*
pratiçṛṇoti (pres.ind.act. sg.) VII.12.1.
–çuçrāva (perf.ind.act. sg.) IV.5.1; 6.2; 7.2; 8.2; 9.1; 14.2.

**çruti** f. *hearing, report, noise; revelation.*
–tis (nom.sg.) III.13.8.

**çreyāṅs** a. compar. *fairer, better, more excellent.*
–yān (nom.sg.) IV.16.5. V.1.6(2t.).

**çreṣṭha** a.supl. *fairest, best, most excellent.*
–ṭhas (nom.sg.) V.1.1 (2t.),7(2t.),12; 2.6.
–ṭham (nom.-acc.sg.n.) V.1.1; 2.7.
–ṭhāya (dat.sg.) V.2.4.

**çrāiṣṭhya** n. *prœminence, precedence.*
–yam (acc.sg.) V.2.6.

**çrotṛ** m. *hearer.*
–tā (nom.sg.) VII.8.1; 9.1.

**çrotra** n. *ear; organ of sense.*
–ram (nom.-acc.sg.) I.2.5; 7.3(2t.). II.7.1; 11.1. III.13.2; 18.2,6. IV.3.3; 8.3. V.1.4,10 (2t.),14; 7.1; 20.2. VIII.12.4.
–reṇa (instr.sg.) V.1.8, 9,11.
–re (loc.sg.) V.20.2.
–rāṇi (nom.pl.) V.1.15.

**çlakṣṇa** a. *smooth, soft, tender.*
–ṇam (nom.sg.n.) II.22.1(2t.).

**√çliṣ** *adhere, cling.*
çliṣyate (pres.ind.mid. sg.) IV.14.3.
–yante (pres.ind.mid.pl.) IV.14.3.

**çloka** m. *sound; stanza,* esp. *epic Çloka.*
–kas (nom.sg.) II.21.3. III.11.1. V.2.9; 10.8; 24.4. VII.26.2. VIII. 6.6.

**çvan** m. *dog.*
–vā (nom.sg.) I.12.2.
–vānas (nom.pl.) I.12.2.
–vabhyas (abl.pl.) V.2.1.

**çvabhra** n. *fissure of the earth, pit, hole.*
–ram (nom.sg.) II.9.7.

**çvayoni** f. *birth-station of a dog.*
–nim (acc.sg.) V.10. 7.

**çvas** adv. *to-morrow, next day.* IV.6.1; 7.1; 8. 1.

**çvāpada** n. *beast of prey.*
–dāni (nom.-acc.pl.) VII. 2.1; 7.1; 8.1; 10.1.

**çveta** a. *white, hoary.*
–tas (nom.sg.) I.12.2.
–tam (acc.sg.n.) VIII. 14.1.

**çvetaketu** m.nm.pr.
–tus (nom.sg.) V.3.1. VI.1.1.
–tum (acc.sg.) VI.8.1.
–to (voc.sg.) VI.1.1,3; 8.7; 9.4; 10.3; 11.3; 12.3; 13.3; 14.3; 15. 3; 16.3.

## Ṣ

[**ṣaḍviṅça** num.a. *twenty-sixth.*]

**ṣaḍvidha** a. *sixfold.*
–dhā (nom.sg.f.) III. 12.5.

**ṣaṣ** num. *six.*
–aṭ (nom.-acc.sg.) IV. 2.1,2; 15.5. V.10.1,3.

[**ṣaṣṭha** num.a. *sixth.*]

1 **ṣoḍaça** num. *sixteen.*
–çānām (gen.pl.) VI.7. 3,6.

2 **ṣoḍaça** num.a. *sixteenth, connected with* or *characterized by sixteen.*
–çam (acc.sg.n., Wh.Gr. 479) II.16.7(2t.).

**ṣoḍaçakala** a. *of sixteen parts.*
–las (nom.sg.) VI.7.1.

**√ṣṭhiv, ṣṭhīv** *spew, spit.*
– + ni *spit out.*
niṣṭhīvet (pres.opt.act. sg.) II.12.2.

S

1 **sa-** pron.st.3pers., see **ta-**.

2 **sa-** insep. prefix *accompanied by, furnished with, similar to* (numerous examples).

3 **sa-** insep. prefix *one, the same* in **sakṛt, sahasra.**

**saṁyadvāma** a. *of uninterrupted delight.*
-mas (nom.sg.) IV.15.2.

**saṁvatsara** m. *year.*
-ras (nom.sg.) II.19.2. V.6.1.
-ram (acc.sg.) IV.15.5. V.1.8,9,10,11; 10.2,3.
-rāt (abl.sg.) IV.15.5. V.10.2.
-rasya (gen.sg.) III.19.1.

**saṁvarga** a. *clutching, grasping.*
-gas (nom.sg.) IV.3.1,3.
-gāu (nom.du.m.) IV.3.4.

**saṁsparça** m. *touch, contact.*
-çena (instr.sg.) III.13.8.

**sakṛt** adv. *for one time, at once; once* (*semel, olim*)*; once for all, evermore.* III.11.3. VIII.4.2.

**sakhi** m. *companion, friend.*
-khāyas (nom.pl.) VIII.2.5.

**sakhiloka** m. *world of friends.*
-kena (instr.sg.) VIII.2.5.

**sakhilokakāma** a. *desirous of the world of friends.*
-mas (nom.sg.) VIII.2.5.

**saṁkalpa** m. *decision of mind, creative imagination, wish, design, intention.*
-pas (nom.sg.) VII.4.1,2; 26.1.
-pam (acc.sg.) VII.4.2,3(2t.).
-pāt (abl.sg.) VII.4.3(2t.); 5.1. VIII.2.1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10.
-pasya (gen.sg.) VII.4.3.
-pe (loc.sg.) VII.4.2.

**saṁkalpanīya** grdv. *to be imagined* or *designed.*
-yam (acc.sg.n.) I.2.6.

**saṁkalpātmaka** a. *with design as nature.*
–kāni (nom.pl.n.) VII. 4.2.

**saṁkalpāikāyana** a. *with design as meeting-place.*
–nāni (nom.pl.n.) VII. 4.2.

**saṁkḷpti** f. *will, wish.*
–tyā (instr.sg.) VII.4. 2(7t.).

**saṁgavavelā** f. *time for cow-gathering* (second of the five divisions of the day), *forenoon.*
–lāyām (loc.sg.) II.9.4.

**√saj, sañj** *hang, stick to.*
– +pra *hang on, meet with, join.*
prasāṅkṣīs (unaug.aor. ind.act.sg.) IV.1.2.

**saṁcara** a. *wandering together;* m. *passage.*
–ras (nom.sg.) I.13.3.

**sat–** 1st syl. of **sattiya.** VIII.3.5.

**sattama** a.supl. *most real, best.*
–mās (nom.pl.) II.9.5.

**sattiya,** form of **satya** used w. mystic mg.
–yam (nom.sg.n.) VIII. 3.4,5.

**sattrāyaṇa** n. *sacrificial session* (lasting several years).
–ṇam (nom.sg.) VIII. 5.2.

**sattvaçuddhi** f. *purity of nature.*
–dhis (nom.sg.) VII. 26.2.
–dhāu (loc.sg.) VII.26. 2.

**satpratiṣṭha** a. *with the real as support* or *rest.*
–ṭhās (nom.pl.f.) VI.8. 4,6.

**satya** a. *real, true;* n. *tne real* or *true, reality, truth;* **tena satyena** *as truly as this, on this account.*
–yam(nom.-acc.sg.n.,acc. sg.m.) I.2.3. VI.1.4, 5,6; 4.1,2,3,4; 8.7; 9. 4; 10.3; 11.3; 12.3; 13.3; 14.3; 15.3; 16. 2,3. VII.2.1(2t.); 7. 1; 16.1(2t.); 17.1(3t.). VIII.1.5.
–yena (instr.sg.) III. 11.2. VI.16.2. VII. 16.1(2t.).

-yat (abl.sg.) IV.4.5.
-yas (nom.pl.) VIII.3.1,2.
-yān (acc.pl.) VIII.1.6(2t.).
-yānām (gen.pl.) VIII.3.1.

**satyakāma** a. *truth-loving;* m.nm.pr.
-mas (nom.sg.) IV.4.1, 2(2t.),4(2t.). V.2.3. VIII.1.5; 7.1,3.
-me (loc.sg.) IV.10.1.
-ma (voc.sg.) IV.5.1; 6.2; 7.2; 8.2; 9.1.

**satyayajña** m.nm.pr.
-ñas (nom.sg.) V.11.1.
-ñam (acc.sg.) V.13.1.

**satyavacana** n. *truth-speaking.*
-nam (nom.sg.) III.17.4.

**satyasaṁkalpa** a. *with the real* or *true as design, of firm resolution.*
-pas (nom.sg.) III.14.2. VIII.1.5; 7.1,3.

**satyābhisaṁdha** a. (*fabricating* i. e.) *employing* or *speaking truth.*
-dhas (nom.sg.) VI.16.2.

**√sad** *sit.*
– +upa *sit near, approach.*
upasīda (imv.act.sg.) VI.13.1,2. VII.1.1.
-sīdan (pres.ppl.act.nom.sg.) VII.8.1.
-sasāda (perf.ind.act.sg.) I.11.4,6,8. VI.7.2,4. VII.1.1.
– +ni *sit down, seat oneself, lie, be situated* or *directed.*
niṣaṇṇam (pass.ppl.nom.sg.n.) VIII.12.4.
– +sampra *cheer up, be gracious.*
samprasannas (pass.ppl.nom.sg.) VIII.6.3; 11.1.

**sadāyatana** a. *having the real as support.*
-nās (nom.pl.f.) VI.8.4,6.

**sanatkumāra** m.nm.pr.
-ras (nom.sg.) VII.26.2.
-ram (acc.sg.) VII.1.1.

**sant** a. *being; real, honest, right;* n. *being, reality, the real world.*
sat (nom.-acc.sg.n.) III.19.1. VI.2.1(2t.); 2.2(2t.); 8.4,6; 13.2. VIII.4.2(3t.).
santam (acc.sg.m.) I.11.7. IV.1.3. VIII.12.1.

satā (instr.sg.) VI.8.1.
–tas (abl.-gen.sg.) VI. 10.2(2t.). VIII.5.2; 12.1.
–ti (loc.sg.) VI.9.2(2t.).
santas (nom.pl.) IV.3.8.
satām (gen.pl.) VIII.3.1.

**saṁdeha** m. *smearing together, mass, clod* (=human body); *uncertainty, doubt.*
–has (nom.sg.) V.15.2 (2t.); 18.2.

**saṁdhi** m. *putting together, union, interval.*
–dhis (nom.sg.) I.3.3.

**sanmūla** a. *with the real as root* or *cause.*
–lās (nom.pl.f.) VI.8.4,6.

[**saptadaça** num.a. *seventeenth.*]

**saptadhā** adv. *in seven ways, sevenfold.* VII. 26.2.

[**saptama** num.a. *seventh.*]

**saptavidha** a. *sevenfold.*
–dham (acc.sg.n.) II.8. 1,3; 9.1,8; 10.1,6.
–dhasya (gen.sg.) II.8.1.

**sabhā** f. *assembly-hall, court of a prince.*
–bhām (acc.sg.) VIII. 14.1.

**sabhāga** a. *going to council-chamber.*
–gas (nom.sg.) V.3.6.

**sam** adv.-prep. *along with, together.* V.1.4.

**sama** a. *even, smooth, like, same, unaltered;* n. *evenness, balance.*
–mas (nom.sg.m.) II.9.1 (2t.).
–mam (nom.sg.n.) II. 10.1,2,3(2t.),4. IV.1. 2.

**samardhayitṛ** m. *prosperer, fulfiller.*
–tā (nom.sg.) I.1.8.

**samarpita,** see √ṛ.

**samavahāra** m. *abundance.*
–ram (acc.sg.) VI.9.1.

1 **samāna** a. *same, similar.*
–nas (nom.sg.m.) I.3.2.

2 **samāna** m. *breath* (one of the five vital airs, w. **apāna** or° **udāna** fancifully extends the other three; M.M. *on-breathing*, Bö. *Mithauch*).
–nas (nom.sg.) III.13. 4. V.22.1.
–nāya (dat.sg.) V.22.1.
–ne (loc.sg.) V.22.2.

**samārata,** see √ram.

**samāsa** m. *putting together, union, collection, condensation.*
–sas (nom.sg.) VI.4.7.
–sam (acc.sg.; BR. *zusammenschiebend*, but rather appositive vbl. pass.subst.) VII.15.3.
**samiti** f. *meeting, assembly.*
–tim (acc.sg.) V.3.1.
**samitpāṇi** a. *with fuel in the hand.*
–ṇis (nom.sg.) VIII.9.2; 10.3; 11.2.
–ṇī (nom.du.m.) VIII.7.2.
–ṇayas (nom.pl.) V.11.7.
**samidh** a. *flaming;* f. *fuel.*
–it (nom.sg.) V.4.1; 5.1; 6.1; 7.1; 8.1.
–idham (acc.sg.) IV.4.5; 6.1; 7.1; 8.1.
**samudra** m. *sea, ocean.*
–ras (nom.sg.) II.4.1; 17.1. III.19.2. IV.6.3. VI.10.1.
–ram (acc.sg.) VI.10.1.
–rāt (abl.sg.) VI.10.1.
**samṛddhi** f. *thriving, success.*
–dhis (nom.sg.) I.1.8.
–dhim (acc.sg.) V.2.9.
**sampad** f. *coinciding; success, welfare.*
–at (nom.sg.) V.1.4,14 (2t.).
–adam (acc.sg.) V.1.4.
–ade (dat.sg.) V.2.5.
**sampāta** m. *flying together; encounter; residue.*
–tam (acc.sg.) V.2.4,5 (4t.).
**samprati** adv. *just opposite; exactly, just.* II.9.5. V.11.2,4,6. VIII.11.1,2.
**samprasāda** m. *perfect calm, serenity* (of the soul in sleep).
–das (nom.sg.) VIII.3.4; 12.3.
**sayugvan** a. *united with; having a double team* (BR.); *united with the itch!* (Bö.); *with the car* (M.M.).
–vā (nom.sg.) IV.1.3,5,8.
–vānam (acc.sg.) IV.1.3,5.
**saraṇa** n. *running.*
–ṇam (nom.sg.) I.3.5.
**saras** n. *bucket, pond, pool, lake.*

–(nom.sg.) VIII.5.3.
**sarpa** m. *serpent.*
–pās (nom.pl.) II.21.1.
**sarpadevajanavidyā** f. *science of serpents and the host of gods* or *demons.*
–(nom.sg.) VII.1.4.
–yām (acc.sg.) VII.1.2; 2.1; 7.1.
**sarpis** n. *clarified butter, ghee.*
–(nom.-acc.sg.) IV.15.1. VI.6.1.
**sarva** a. *all, every.*
–vas (nom.sg.m.) I.6.6. VI.11.2.
–vam (nom.-acc.sg.n.,acc.sg.m.) I.3.6. II.11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 14.2; 15.2; 16.2; 17.2; 18.2; 19.2; 20.2; 21.2,4(2t.); 23.4(2t.). III.12.1(2t.),2; 14.1,2,4; 15.4; 16.1,3,5. IV.1.4,6; 3.8(2t.); 11.2; 12.2; 13.2; 16.1(2t.). V.2.6(2t.),7; 11.3. VI.1.4,5,6; 7.4; 8.7; 9.4; 10.3; 11.2,3; 12.3; 13.3; 14.3; 15.3; 16.3. VII.2.1; 4.2; 15.1; 25.1(2t.),2; 26.1,2. VIII.1.3,4; 3.2; 8.1.
–vā (nom.sg.f.,old nom.pl.n.) II.23.4. III.12.6.
–veṇa (instr.sg.) II.9.1.
–vasmin (loc.sg.) II.21.1,2.
–ve (nom.pl.m.) II.22.3(3t.),5(3t.); 23.2. III.19.3(2t.). V.24.3. VII.14.2. VIII.1.4; 4.2; 12.6(2t.).
–vaṇi (nom.-acc.pl.n.) I.9.1; 11.5,7,9. II.9.2; 23.4. III.19.3(2t.). IV.15.2(2t.),3(2t.). V.1.15; 24.5. VII.15.4. VIII.1.4.
–vās (nom.pl.f.) II.21.4. VI.8.4,6; 9.2; 10.2. VIII.3.2.
–vān (acc.pl.) II.22.1. IV.3.2,3; 17.10. VI.1.2. VII.10.2. VIII.7.1(2t.),2(2t.),3(2t.); 12.6(2t.).
–vais (instr.pl.) I.10.6; 11.2,3.
–vebhyas (abl.pl.) I.6.7(2t.).
–veṣu (loc.pl.) IV.15.4(2t.). V.3.7; 18.1(3t.); 24.2(3t.). VII.

25.2(2t.). VIII.1.6 (2t.); 4.3; 5.4; 7.4.
–vāsu (loc.pl.f.) II.4.1, 2. IV.3.8.

**sarvakarman** a. *containing all kinds of work.*
–mā (nom.sg.m.) III. 14.2,4.

**sarvakāma** a. *wishing everything, having all wishes.*
–mas (nom.sg.) III.14. 2,4.

**sarvagandha** a. *containing all perfumes.*
–dhas (nom.sg.) III.14. 2,4.

**sarvagranthi** m. *knot* or *tangle of every sort.*
–thīnām (gen.pl.) VII. 26.2.

**sarvatas** adv. *on all sides.* III.13.7. IV.1.1(2t.).

**sarvadā** adv. *always.* II. 9.1.

**sarvadhātama** a.supl. *most all-refreshing.*
–mam (acc.sg.n.) V.2. 7.

**sarvabhūṭa** n. *every being.*
–tāni (acc.pl.) VIII.15.1.

**sarvarasa** a. *containing all saps* or *fluids.*
–sas (nom.sg.) III.14. 2,4.

**sarvaças** adv. *wholly.* VII. 26.2.

**sarvendriya** n. *all one's sense* or *power.*
–yāṇi (acc.pl.) VIII.15. 1.

**sarvāuṣadha** a. *consisting of all herbs;* n. *all sorts of herbs.*
–dhasya (gen.sg.) V.2.4.

**sarṣapa** m. *mustard, mustard-seed.*
–pāt (abl.sg.) III.14.3.

**salokatā** f. *being in the same world.*
–tām (acc.sg.) II.20.2.

**savana** n. *pressing out* (the juice of Soma), *Soma-libation.*
–nam (nom.-acc.sg.) II. 24.1,10. III.16.2,3(2t.), 4.
–nasya (gen.sg.) II.24.7.

**savitṛ** m.nm.pr.
–tā (nom.sg.) I.12.5.
–tur (gen.sg.) V.2.7.

**saçarīra** a. *with the body.*
–ras (nom.sg.) VIII. 12.1.
–rasya (gen.sg.) VIII. 12.1.

**sas**, see **ta–**.

**√sah** *prevail*, see **sahamāna**.

**saha** adv.-prep. *with, along with.* I.10.1. II.13.1. IV.2.3. VII.11.1.

**sahamāna** (pres.ppl.mid.) a. *overpowering;* f. *southern side of the world-soul's case.*
–nā (nom.sg.f.) III.15.2.

**sahasra** n. *thousand.*
–ram (nom.-acc.sg.) IV.2.3,4; 4.5; 5.1.
–rāṇi (nom.pl.) VII.26.2.

1 **sā**, see **ta–**.

2 **sā–** 1st syl. of **sāman.** I.6.1,2,3,4,6; 7.1,2,3,4.

**sādiṣṭha** a.supl. *best.*
–ṭham (acc.sg.n.) IV.9.3.

**sādhu** a. *straight, right, good;* n.acc. as adv. *well.*
–(nom.-acc.sg.n.) II.1.1 (2t.),3(2t.),4. IV.1.4, 6. VII.2.1(2t.); 7.1.
–dhunā (instr.sg.) II.1.2.
–dhavas (nom.pl.) II.1.4. III.19.4.

**sādhya** caus.grdv. *to be subdued* or *won;* m. pl. cert. deities, *the Sādhyas.*
–yās (nom.pl.) III.10.1.
–yānām (gen.pl.) III.10.3,4.

**sādhvalaṁkṛta** a. *well adorned.*
–tas (nom.sg.) VIII.9.1,2.
–te (loc.sg.) VIII.9.1,2.
–tāu (nom.du.) VIII.8.2(2t.),3(2t.).

**sāmatas** adv. *concerning the Sāman.* IV.17.6.

1 **sāman** n. *sacred song* (a Vedic stanza arranged for chanting; cf. **ṛc, yajus**); pl. *the Sāma-Veda.*
–ma (nom.-acc.sg.) I.1.2,4,5(2t.); 3.4(3t.),8; 4.4; 6.1(4t.),2(4t.),3(4t.),4(4t.),5(3t.),6,8; 7.1(4t.),2(4t.),3(4t.),4(4t.),5,7,9(2t.); 8.5(2t.),6,7(2t.),8. II.1.1,3,4; 2.1,3; 3.1,2; 4.1,2; 5.1,2; 6.1,2; 7.1,2; 8.1,3; 9.1(3t.),8; 10.1,6(2t.); 21.1,2; 24.3,7,11.

–mna (instr.sg.) I.3.8. II.1.2.
–mnas (abl.-gen.sg.) I. 1.2; 4.3; 8.4. II.1.1; 9.2,3,4,5,6,7,8; 22.1.
–mni (loc.sg.) I.4.3.
–māni (nom.-acc.pl.) III. 3.1,2. IV.17.2. VI. 7.2.
–mabhyas (abl.pl.) IV. 17.3.
–mnām (gen.pl.) I.13.4. IV.17.6(3t.).

**2 sāman** n. *possession, wealth* (alluded to II. 1.1,3).

**3 sāman** n. *gentle speech, kindness* (alluded to II.1.2).

**sāmaveda** m. *Veda of chants, Sāma-Veda.*
–das (nom.sg.) I.3.7. III.3.1. VII.1.4.
–dam (acc.sg.) III.3.2; 15.7. VII.1.2; 2.1; 7.1.

**sāmrājya** (Wh.Gr. 213.b) n. *universal rule.*
–yāya (dat.sg. as inf.) II.24.13.

**sāyugya** n. *community, intimate union.*
–yam (acc.sg.) II.20. 2.

**sārdha** a. *with a half;* n. acc. as adv.-prep. *together, along with.*
–dham (acc.sg.n.) VIII. 9.2.

**sārṣṭitā** f. *being of equal rank.*
–tām (acc.sg.) II.20.2.

**siṁha** m. *lion.*
–has (nom.sg.) VI.9.3; 10.2.

**√sic** *pour out, sprinkle.*
siñcati (pres.ind.act.sg.) V.10.6.
–anti (pres.ind.act.pl.) IV.15.1.

**√sidh** *succeed.*
– +abhi *acquire.*
abhisidhyati (pres.ind. act.sg.) VII.4.3; 5.3; 7.2; 9.2; 11.2; 12.2.

**sīsa** n. *lead.*
–sam (acc.sg.) IV.17.7.
–sena (instr.sg.) IV. 17.7.

**√1 su** *press out, extract* (esp. the Soma).
asoṣṭa (aor.ind.mid.sg., Bö.)?
soṣyati (fut.ind.act.sg., Bö.)?
sutam (pass.ppl.nom.sg. n.) V.12.1.

– +a *press out to a degree* or *sufficiently.*
asutam (pass.ppl.nom. sg.n.) V.12.1.
– +pra *press out for the future* or *lastingly.*
prasutam (pass.ppl.nom. sg.n.) V.12.1.

√2 **su, sū** *generate; beget, bring forth, bear.*
asoṣṭa (aor.ind.mid.sg., of woman?) III.17.5.
soṣyati (fut.ind.act.sg., of man?) III.17.5.

**sukṛta** n. *good deed, merit.*
–tam (nom.sg.) VIII. 4.1.

**sukha** a. *pleasant, comfortable;* n. *joy, bliss.*
–kham (nom.-acc.sg.n.) VII.22.1(4t.); 23.1 (3t.).

**sutatejas** a. *possessing the fire* or *vigor of Soma.*
–jās (nom.sg.m.) V.12. 1; 18.2.

**subhikṣa** a. *well provided with food.*
–ṣā (nom.sg.f.) I.10.5.

**subhūta** a. *turned out well;* n. *welfare;* f. *northern side of the world-soul's case.*
–tā (nom.sg.f.) III.15.2.

**surabhi** a. *sweet-smelling, fragrant;* n. *perfume.*
–bhi (acc.sg.n.) I.2.2,9.

**surā** f. *spirituous liquor, brandy.*
–rām (acc.sg.) V.10.9.

**surūpa** a. *well formed, beautiful.*
–pān (acc.pl.) II.15.2.

**suvarṇa** a. *of a beautiful color, glittering, golden;* n. *gold.*
–ṇas (nom.sg.m.) I.6.6.
–ṇam (nom.-acc.sg.n.) III.19.1,2. IV.17.7.
–ṇena (instr.sg.) IV. 17.7.

**suvasana** a. *well clothed.*
–nas (nom.sg.) VIII. 9.1,2.
–ne (loc.sg.) VIII.9.1,2.
–nāu (nom.du.) VIII. 8.2(2t.),3(2t.).

**suvṛṣṭi** f. *copious rain.*
–ṭis (nom.sg.) VII.10. 1(2t.).

**suṣi** m. *opening of a tube, hole.*
–ṣis (nom.sg.) III.13.1, 2,3,4,5.

**suhaya** m. *spirited horse, steed, charger.*

–yas (nom.sg.) V.1.12.
**sūkarayoni** f. *birth-station of a hog.*
–nim (acc.sg.) V.10.7.
**sūtra** n. *thread, cord.*
–reṇa (instr.sg.) VI.8.2.
**sūrya** m. *sun, god of the sun.*
–yas (nom.sg.) IV.3.1; 7.3.
–yam (acc.sg.) III.17.7.
**sūryācandramas** m. *sun and moon.*
–masāu (nom.du.) VII. 12.1. VIII.1.3.
**√sṛ** *run, glide, flow, hasten.*
– +upa *approach, resort to.*
upasṛtya grd. I.3.12.
– +abhinis *flow or hasten forth to.*
abhiniḥsṛtā (pass.ppl. nom.sg.f.) VIII.6.6.
**√sṛj** *send forth, hurl, throw; spin; engender.*
sṛjate (pres.ind.mid.sg.) VII.11.1(2t.).
asṛjata (impf.ind.mid.sg.) VI.2.3(2t.).
–anta (impf.ind.mid.pl.) VI.2.4.
– +samati *let go, dismiss.*
samatisṛṣṭās (pass.ppl. nom.pl.) I.11.3.
– +vi *let loose.*
visṛjet (pres.opt.act.sg.) VI.14.1.
–ṛṣṭas (pass.ppl.nom.sg.) VI.14.1.
– +sam *unite, mix.*
saṁsṛjyate (pres.ind. pass.sg.) I.1.6.
**√sṛp** *creep, glide, slip.*
sarpanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) I.12.4.
sṛptas (pass.ppl.nom.sg.) VIII.6.3.
–tās (pass.ppl.nom.pl.) VIII.6.2(2t.).
– +ā *crcep near.*
āsasṛpus (perf.ind.act.pl.) I.12.4.
– +prati *creep back.*
pratisṛpya grd. V.2.6.
**setu** a. *fettering;* m. *band, dam, bridge, barrier.*
–tus (nom.sg.) VIII.4. 1.
–tum (acc.sg.) VIII.4. 1,2(2t.).
**√sev** *stay by, serve, worship.*
– +upa *devote oneself to.*

upaseveta (pres.opt.mid. sg.) II.22.1.

**soma** m. *extract, juice, Soma* (plant and extract, often deified); *moon.*
–mas (nom.sg.) V.4.2; 10.4.
–mam (acc.sg.) V.5.2.
–mena (instr.sg.) III.9.1,3.
–masya (gen.sg.) II.22.1.

**somasavana** a. *wherefrom Soma is pressed;* m. nm.pr. of a tree (Bö.).
–nas (nom.sg.) VIII.5.3.

**somya** a. *relating to Soma; moonlike, gentle;* voc.sg. *my dear!*
–(voc.sg.m.) IV.4.4,5 (2t.); 5.1,2; 6.3(2t.); 7.3(2t.); 8.3(2t.); 9.2; 14.1,2(2t.),3. VI.1.1,3,4,5,6(2t.),7: 2.1, 2(2t.); 3.4; 4.7; 5.4 (2t.); 6.1,2,3,4,5(2t.); 7.1,2,3(2t.),5,6(2t.); 8.1(2t.),2(2t.),3(2t.),4 (4t.),5,6(5t.),7; 9.1,2, 4; 10.1,2,3; 11.1,2,3; 12.2(2t.),3(2t.); 13.2, 3; 14.1,3; 15.1,3; 16.1,3.

**sāumya**(BR.,Bö.)=**somya.**

**skanda** m.nm.pr.
–das (nom.sg.) VII.26.2(2t.).

√**stan** *thunder.*
stanayati(pres.ind.act.sg. caus.) II.3.1; 15.1. VII.11.1.

**stanayitnu** m. *thunder.*
–nus (nom.sg.) VIII.12.2.

**stabdha** (pass.ppl.) a. *propped; stiff, rigid; puffed up.*
–dhas (nom.sg.) VI.1.2,3.

√**stu** *praise.*
stuvīta (pres.opt.mid.sg., Wh.Gr.129.a) I.3.12 (3t.). II.22.2.
–vatām (imv.mid.pl.,Wh. Gr.617) I.11.3.
stoṣyan (fut.ppl.act.nom. sg.) I.3.8,10.
–yamāṇas (fut.ppl.mid. nom.sg.) I.3.10.
–ṇās (fut.ppl.mid.nom. pl.) 1.12.4.
–ṇān (fut.ppl.mid.acc.pl.) I.10.8.
– +abhi *give praise to, praise.*
abhiṣṭoṣyan (fut.ppl.act. nom.sg.) I.3.9,11.

– +pra *utter praise, praise.*
prastoṣyasi (fut.ind.act. sg.) I.10.9; 11.4.
prāstoṣyas (cond.ind.act. sg.) I.11.5.
**stutaçastra** n. *chant and recitation* (of the Udgātar and of the Hotar).
–rāis (instr.pl.) III.17.3.
**stena** m. *thief.*
–nas (nom.sg.) V.10.9; 11.5.
**steya** n. *theft.*
–yam (acc.sg.) VI.16.1.
**stobha** m. *shout, trill* (in chanting a Sāman; e.g., **hum**).
–bhas (nom.sg.) I.13.3.
**stoma** m. *song of praise.*
–mam (acc.sg.) I.3.10.
–mena (instr.sg.) I.3.10.
**strī** f. *woman.*
–(nom.sg.) II.13.1.
–riyam (acc.sg.) V.2.8, 9.
–riyā (instr.sg.) II.13.1.
–riyas (nom.pl.) VIII. 2.9.
–ribhis (instr.pl.) VIII. 12.3.
**strīloka** m. *world of women.*
–kena (instr.sg.) VIII. 2.9.
**strīlokakāma** a. *desirous of the world of women.*
–mas (nom.sg.) VIII. 2.9.
**sthaṇḍila** n. *leveled piece of ground* (for sacrifice); *spot, place.*
–le (loc.sg.) V.2.8.
**sthaviṣṭha** a.supl. *thickest, grossest.*
–ṭhas (nom.sg.) VI.5.1, 2,3.
**√sthā** *stand, exist; continue; spring from; cease.*
tiṣṭhati (pres.ind.act.sg.) V.1.3. VI.11.1; 12.2. VII.8.1(2t.).
–anti (pres.ind.act.pl.) VIII.6.1.
sthātā (nm.ag.nom.sg.) III.11.1.
sthitam (pass.ppl.nom.sg. n.) I.3.6.
–tvā grd. VIII.15.1.
– +adhi *stand upon, ascend, surpass, master, acquire.*
adhitiṣṭhatas (pres.ind.

act.du.) V.19.2; 21.2; 22.2; 23.2.
–ṭhanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) V.20.2.
– +ud *arise, come forth, sprout, grow.*
uttiṣṭhati (pres.ind.act.sg.) I.3.6. II.24.6, 10,15.
–ṭhan (pres.ppl.act.nom.sg., Wh.Gr. 671) VII.8.1.
– +anūd *arise* or *come forth after* or *behind.*
anūttiṣṭhanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) III.19.3.
anūdatiṣṭhan (impf.ind.act.pl.) III.19.3.
– +samud *arise, come into view, appear.*
samuttiṣṭhati (pres.ind.act.sg.) VIII.2.10.
–ṭhatas (pres.ind.act.du.) VIII.2.6,7,8.
–ṭhanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) VIII.2.1,2,3,4,5,9.
samutthāya grd. VIII.3.4; 12.2,3.
– +nis *grow forth; complete, prepare.*
nistiṣṭhati (pres.ind.act.sg.) VII.20.1; 21.1 (3t.).
–ṭhanti (pres.ind.act.pl.) VI.9.1.
–ṭhan (pres.ppl.act.nom.sg.) VII.20.1.
– +abhipra *go forth to;* caus. *drive* (cattle) *out to* (pasture).
abhiprasthāpayan (pres.ppl.act.caus.nom.sg.) IV.4.5.
–yām (caus.vbl.f.acc.sg.) IV.6.1; 7.1; 8.1.
– +prati *stand firm, rest upon, be at ease, prosper.*
pratitiṣṭhati (pres.ind.act.sg.) IV.16.5(2t.).
–ṭhantam (pres.ppl.act.acc.sg.) IV.16.5.
pratiṣṭhitas (pass.ppl.nom.sg.) V.17.1. VII.4.3; 5.3; 24.1,2.
–tam (pass.ppl.nom.sg.n.) III.12.2.
–tās (pass.ppl.nom.pl.) III.12.3,4.
–tāni (pass.ppl.nom.pl.n.) VII.4.2; 5.2.
–tān (pass.ppl.acc.pl.) VII.4.3; 5.3.
– +anuprati *stand firm, prosper in reference to.*

anupratitiṣṭhati (pres.ind. act.sg.) IV.16.5.
–+samprati *turn toward, apply to;* caus. *confine, concentrate.*
sampratiṣṭhāpya caus. grd. VIII.15.1.
–+abhisam *join oneself to, stand still;* caus. *bring to an end at.*
abhisaṁsthāpayāmas (pres.ind.act.pl.caus.) I.8.5,7.

**sthāṇu** a. *standing still;* m. *trunk of tree, pillar, post.*
–ṇave (dat.sg.) V.2.3.

**sthāna** n. *standing; state; station; rank.*
–nam (nom.sg.) V.10.8.

**sparśa** a. *touching;* m. *contact, feeling;* m.pl. *mute consonants.*
–śās (nom.pl.) II.22.3,5.
–śeṣu (loc.pl.) II.22.4.

**√spṛś** *touch, perceive, attain, incur.*
spṛśati (pres.ind.act.sg.) VIII.6.3.
–tas (pres. ind. act. du.) VIII.12.1.

**sma** encl.pcl. (slightly asseverative; esp. with **ha**; gives value of past to a pres. tense). I.2.13. III.14.4; 16.7. IV.10.1(2t.). VI.4.5.

**smara** m. *remembrance, longing, love.*
–ras (nom.sg.) VII.13.1; 14.1; 26.1.
–ram (acc.sg.) VII.13.1,2.
–reṇa (instr.sg.) VII.13.1(2t.).
–rāt (abl.sg.) VII.13.2 (2t.); 14.1.
–rasya (gen.sg.) VII.13.2.

**smas,** see **√1 as.**

**√smṛ** *remember, long for; mention, hand down, teach.*
smarcyus (pres.opt.act. pl.) VII.13.1.
–ran (pres.ppl.act.nom. sg.) VIII.12.3.
smṛtas (pass.ppl.nom.sg.) VII.26.2.

**smṛti** f. *memory, good memory; tradition.*
–tis (nom.sg.) VII.26.2.

**smṛtilambha** m. *acquirement of a good memory or of tradition.*
–bhe (loc.sg.) VII.26.2.

**√syad, syand** *move on, hasten, flow.*
syandante (pres.ind.mid. pl.) II.4.1. VI.10.1.
**syām,** see √1 **as.**
**srakti** f. *edge, corner.*
–tayas (nom.pl.) III. 15.1.
**srāma** a. *lame.*
–mas (nom.sg.) VIII. 9.1,2; 10.2,4.
–mam (nom.sg.n.) VIII. 10.1,3.
–me (loc.sg.) VIII.9.2; 10.2.
**srāmya** n. *lameness.*
–yeṇa (instr.sg.) VIII. 10.2,4.
**√sru** *flow, stream; drip, drop juice.*
sravet (pres.opt.act.sg.) VI.11.1(3t.).
– + sampra *flow forth together, become fluid.*
samprāsravat (impf.ind. act.sg.) II.23.3,4.
–van (impf.ind.act.pl.) II.23.3.
**sva** pron. a. (1) poss. *own, one's own* (all three persons); (2) refl. *oneself* (all three persons); m.f. *kinsman, –woman;* n. *property.*
svam (acc.sg.m.) VI.8. 1(2t.).
svena (instr.sg.) VIII. 3.4; 12.2(2t.),3.
sve (loc.sg.) VII.24.1.
svanām (gen.pl.) V.1. 2,5.
**svadhā** f. *sweet, refreshing drink,* esp. *libation to the Manes.*
–dhām (acc.sg.) II.22.2.
**√svap** *sleep, fall asleep.*
svapiti (pres.ind.act.sg.) IV.3.3. VI.8.1(2t.).
suptas (pass.ppl.nom.sg.) VIII.6.3; 11.1.
**svapna** m. *sleep, dream.*
–nam (acc.sg.) VIII.6. 3; 11.1.
–ne (loc.sg.) VIII.10.1.
–neṣu (loc.pl.) V.2.9.
**svapnanidarçana** a. *pointing at* or *teaching by dreams;* n. *dream-vision.*
–ne (loc.sg.) V.2.9(2t.).
**svapnānta** m. *condition of sleeping* or *dreaming.*
–tam (acc.sg.) VI.8.1.
**√svar** *sound, sing, praise; be bright, shine* (see Wh.RVF.).

svaran (pres.ppl.act.nom. sg.) I.5.1,3.
–+ati *let sound die away.*
atisvarati (pres.ind.act. sg.) I.4.4.

**svar** n. *sun, sunlight, heaven;* indcl. sacred syll. (dissyl.), *O sky!* II.23.3. III.15.3,7; 17.7(acc.sg.). IV.17.3,6.

**svara** m. *sound, voice;* pl. *vowels.*
–ras (nom.sg.) I.3.2; 4.4; 8.4; 12.2.
–ram (acc.sg.) I.4.3,5.
–rasya (gen.sg.) I.8.4.
–rās (nom.pl.) II.22.3,5.
–reṣu (loc.pl.) II.22.3.

**svarāj** a. *self-ruling, independent.*
–raṭ (nom.sg.m.) VII.25.2.

**svarājya** n. *self-rule, independent dominion.*
–yāya (dat.sg. as inf.) II.24.12.

**svarga** a. *leading to light, heavenly;* m. *heaven.*
–gam (acc.sg.m.) I.8.5 (2t.). II.22.2. III.13.6. VIII.3.3,5.
–gasya (gen.sg.) III.13.6(3t.).

**svargasaṁstāva** a. *praised as heavenly* or *heaven.*
–vam (nom.sg.n.) I.8.5.

**svas,** see √1 **as.**

**svasṛ** f. *sister.*
–sā (nom.sg.) VII.15.1.
–sāram (acc.sg.) VII.15.2.
–sāras (nom.pl.) VIII.2.4.

**svasṛloka** m. *world of sisters.*
–kena (instr.sg.) VIII.2.4.

**svasṛlokakāma** a. *desirous of the world of sisters.*
–mas (nom.sg.) VIII.2.4.

**svasṛhan** m. *murderer of a sister, sororicide.*
–hā (nom.sg.) VII.15.2,3.

**svādhyāya** m. *reading* or *repeating to oneself, study* (esp. of the Veda).
–yam (acc.sg. as inf.) I.12.1. VIII.15.1.

**svārājya** n. *self-sovereignty, unlimited dominion.*

–yam (acc.sg.) III.6.4; 7.4; 8.4; 9.4; 10.4.

**svāhā** excl. used in making oblations; *hail to* (dat.),=*Amen!* (at end of invocation). II.24.6,10,15. IV.17.4,5,6. V.2.4,5(4t.); 19.1; 20.1; 21.1; 22.1; 23.1.

√**svid** *sweat.*
svedate (pres.ind.mid.sg.) VI.2.3.

**svid** slightly emph. encl. pcl. *really, perhaps, then.* I.10.4.

**svāirin** a. *free, wanton, unchaste.*
–rī (nom.sg.m.) V.11.5.
–riṇi (nom.sg.f.) V.11.5.

## H

**ha** slightly emph. encl. pcl. *to be sure.*
I.1.7,8; 2.1(2t.),2(2t.),3(2t.),4(2t.),5(2t.),6(2t.),7(2t.),8,10,11,12,13(3t.),14; 3.1,12; 5.2,4,5; 6.7; 7.8; 8.1(2t.),2(2t.),3(2t.),4(4t.),5(2t.),6,7(3t.),8(2t.); 9.1(2t.),2(2t.),3(2t.),4; 10.1,2(2t.),3(2t.),4,5,6,8,11; 11.1(2t.),2,3,4,5(2t.),6,7(2t.),8,9(2t.); 12.1,3(2t.),4(2t.).
II.1.4; 2.3; 3.2(2t.); 4.2; 5.2; 6.2; 7.2(2t.); 10.4,6(2t.); 21.2; 24.16.
III.11.3(2t.),4(2t.); 13.1; 14.4; 16.2(2t.),4(2t.),6(2t.),7(3t.); 17.6; 19.4.
IV.1.1(2t.),2(2t.),3,5(2t.),7(2t.),8(3t.); 2.1(2t.),3(2t.),4,5(3t.); 3.5(2t.),6,7,8; 4.1,2,3,4(2t.),5(2t.); 5.1(2t.),2,3; 6.1,2,3,4; 7.1,2,3,4; 8.1,2,3,4; 9.1(2t.),2,3(3t.); 10.1(4t.),2,3(2t.),4(2t.),5(3t.); 11.1; 12.1; 13.1; 14.1(2t.),2(3t.),3(2t.); 15.1; 16.1(2t.); 17.8,9(2t.),10.
V.1.1(2t.),2(2t.),3(2t.),4(2t.),5(3t.),6,7(2t.),8(2t.),9(2t.),10(2t.),11(2t.),12(2t.),13(2t.),14(2t.); 2.1(4t.),2(4t.),3(2t.); 3.1(2t.),4(2t.),5,6(5t.),7(4t.); 10.7

(2t.),10(2t.); 11.1,2(2t.),3,4(2t.),5(2t.),6(3t.),7(3t.); 12.1,2; 13.1(2t.),2; 14.1(2t.),2; 15.1(2t.),2; 16.1(2t.),2; 17.1(2t.),2; 18.1.2; 24.3,4(2t.).
VI.1.1(2t.),2,3,7; 2.1,2; 4.5; 5.4; 6.5; 7.2(3t.),3,4(5t.),6; 8.1,7; 9.4; 10.3; 11.2,3; 12.2,3; 13.1(3t.),2(2t.),3; 14.3; 15.3; 16.3(2t.).
VII.1.1(2t.).2,3; 4.2; 5.2; 7.2; 8.1; 9.1; 14.2; 15.1; 24.2; 26.1,2.
VIII.3.4(2t.),5; 5.3; 7.1,2(3t.),3(4t.),4(2t.); 8.1(3t.),2(3t.),3(3t.),4(3t.); 9.1,2(2t.),3(3t.); 10.1(3t.),3(2t.),4(3t.); 11.1(3t.),2(2t.),3(4t.); 12.6; 14.1; 15.1.

**haṅsa** m. *goose; swan, flamingo; the sun*(!).
–sas (nom.sg.) IV.1.2; 7.1,2.
–sam (acc.sg.) IV.1.2.
–sās (nom.pl.) IV.1.2.

**√han** *smite, hurt, slay, destroy.*
ghnanti (pres.ind.act.pl., — Wh.Gr.637) VIII.10.2,4.
hanyate (pres.ind.pass.sg.) VI.16.1. VIII.1.5; 10.2,4.
– +apa *repel, thrust back, destroy.*
apahanti (pres.ind.act.sg.) I.3.1.
–hate (pres.ind.mid.sg.) IV.11.2; 12.2; 13.2.
apajahi (imv.act.sg.) II.24.6,10.
–hata (imv.act.pl.) II.24.15.
– +abhyā *strike at, hit.*
abhyahanyāt (pres.opt.act.sg.) VI.11.1(3t.).

**hanta** interj. *come! go to! well!* I.8.1,3,7,8; 10.3,7. IV.10.4. V.11.2,3,4. VI.3.2. VIII.7.2.

**√has** *laugh.*
hasati (pres.ind.act.sg.) III.17.3.

**hastagṛhīta** a. *grasped by or with the hand.*
–tam (acc.sg.m.) VI.16.1.

**hastihiraṇya** n. *elephants and gold.*
–yam (acc.sg.) VII.24.2.

**√1 hā** *leave, forsake, lose;* pass. *vanish, fail, perish.*
jahāti (pres.ind.act.sg.) VI.11.2(4t.).
hīyate (pres.ind.pass.sg.) IV.16.3,4.

**√2 hā** *start up, go forth.*
–+abhyud *rise in addition to, ascend with* (acc.).
abhyujjihate (pres.ind. mid.sg.) I.11.5.
–+sam *arise, stand up.*
saṁjihānas(pres.ppl.mid. nom.sg.) I.10.6. IV. 1.5. V.11.5.

**hāïkāra** m. *the sound* **hāï** (dissyl.).
–ras (nom.sg.) I.13.1.

**hāükāra** m. *the sound* **hāü** (dissyl.).
–ras (nom.sg.) I.13.1.

**hāridrumata** m.nm.pr.
–tam (acc.sg.) IV.4.3.

**hi** postp.pcl. *verily; for, because; nam.* I.1.1,8; 2.2,3,4,5,6,9,11; 3.6 (3t.); 4.1; 5.1,3; 6.8; 7.9; 8.5,7; 9.1. II.9. 2,3,4,5,6,7,8. III.5.4 (2t.); 12.2,3,4; 15.1; 16.1,3,5. IV.1.8; 3.2, 3; 9.3; 15.2,3,4. V. 1.15; 2.6(2t.); 3.1,4; 10.6. VI.1.7; 4.5; 5. 4; 6.5; 7.6; 8.1,2. VII.1.3; 3.1(3t.); 5. 2; 15.4; 24.2. VIII. 1.5; 3.1,2(2t.); 4.2 (2t.); 5.1(2t.),2(2t.), 3; 6.3; 8.5(2t.).

**hiṅ** onomatop. word w. **√kṛ** *make the sound* **hiṅ**, *coo, neigh, low* (as cow to calf); sacred syl.; see next three words.

**hiṅkāra** m. *the sound* **hiṅ**.
–ras (nom.sg.) I.13.2. II. 2.1,2; 3.1; 4.1; 5.1; 6. 1; 7.1; 8.1; 9.2; 10. 1; 11.1; 12.1; 13.1; 14.1; 15.1; 16.1; 17. 1; 18.1; 19.1; 20.1; 21.1.

**hiṅkārabhājin** a. *sharing in the sound* **hiṅ**.
–jinas (nom.pl.) II.9.2.

**hiṅkṛ**, see **√kṛ**.

**hita**, see **√dhā**.

**hiraṇmaya** a. *made of gold, golden.*
–yas (nom.sg.) I.6.6.
–yam (nom.sg.n.) VIII. 5.3.

**hiraṇya** n. *gold.*
–yasya (gen.sg.) V.10.9.

**hiraṇyakeça** a. *golden-haired.*
–ças (nom.sg.) I.6.6.

**hiraṇyadaṅṣtra** a. *golden-toothed* or *-tusked.*
–ras (nom.sg.) IV.3.7.

**hiraṇyanidhi** m. *treasure of gold.*
–dhim (acc.sg.) VIII.3.2.

**hiraṇyaçmaçru** a. *golden-bearded.*
–rus (nom.sg.) I.6.6.

**√hu** *pour* (into fire), *make an oblation, offer, sacrifice.*
juhoti (pres.ind.act.sg.) II.24.5,9,14. V.24.1, 2,3.
–hvati (pres.ind.act.pl.) V.4.2; 5.2; 6.2; 7.2; 8.2.
–huyāt (pres.opt.act.sg.) IV.17.4,5,6. V.19.1 (2t.); 20.1(2t.); 21.1 (2t.); 22.1(2t.); 23.1 (2t.); 24.1.
hutam (pass.ppl.nom.sg. n.) V.24.2,4.
–tvā grd. V.2.4,5(4t.).

**huṁkāra** m. *the sound* **hum.**
–ras (nom.sg.) I.13.3.

**hum** interj. of growling or buzzing; sacred syl., see **stobha.** II.8.1; 24.8,12,13.

**√hū, hvā** *call upon, invite.*
– +ā *call to* or *hither.*
ahvayati (pres.ind.act. sg.) VII.12.1.

**√hūrch** *fall away.*
– +vi *stagger.*
vihurchati (pres.ind.act. sg.) II.19.2.

**√hṛ** *hold, carry, bring; offer; take.*
haranti (pres.ind.act.pl.) II.21.4. V.9.2.
– +apa *take away, seize, rob.*
apāhārṣīt (aor.ind.act.sg.) VI.16.1.
– +ā *bring near, offer, accept, procure.*
ahara (imv.act.sg.) I.12.5(2t.). IV.4.5. VI.12.1; 13.1.
–rat (unaug.impf.ind.act. sg.) I.12.5.
ājahāra (perf.ind.act.sg.) I.10.5.

–hrus (perf.ind.act.pl.) I.2.1.

– +udā *bring near, bring out, say, tell.*

udāhariṣyati (fut.ind.act. sg.) VI.4.5.

– +abhivyā *utter, pronounce, recite.*

abhivyāharati (pres.ind. act.sg.) I.3.3,4.

–rāṇi (pres.subj.act.sg.) VIII.12.4.

– +anusama *put in order again.*

anusamāharati (pres.ind. act.sg.) I.5.5(2t.).

– +pari *move around, surround, gird; shun, protect from.*

–pariharāṇi (pres.subj. act.sg.) II.22.5.

–ret (pres.opt.act.sg.) II. 13.2.

– +prati *bring* or *hold back, take, enjoy; take hold of, deal with.*

pratiharamāṇāni (pres. ppl.mid.nom.pl.n.) I. 11.9.

pratihariṣyasi (fut.ind. act.sg.) I.10.11; 11.8.

pratyahariṣyas (cond.ind. act.sg.) I.11.9.

pratihṛtas (pass.ppl.nom. pl.) II.9.6.

**hṛd** n. *heart.*

–di (loc.sg.) VIII.3.3 (2t.).

**hṛdaya** n. *heart.*

–yam (nom.sg.) III.12. 4. V.18.2. VIII.3.3.

–yasya (gen.sg.) III.13. 1. VIII.6.1,6.

–ye (loc.sg.) III.12.9; 14.3(2t.),4.

**hṛdayajña** a. *knowing* or *suiting the heart.*

–ñam (nom.-acc.sg.n.) VII.2.1(2t.); 7.1.

**hetu** m. *impulse, cause;* oblique cases as adv.-prep. *on account.*

–tos (gen.sg.) I.3.5.

**hemanta** m. *winter.*

–tas (nom.sg.) II.5.1; 16.1.

**hāïkāra,** after √2 **hā.**

**ho** voc.pcl. IV.1.2.

**hotṛ** m. *offerer, priest,* esp. *chief priest.*

–tā (nom.sg.) IV.16.2.

**hotṛṣadana** n. *seat of the Hotar.*

–nāt (abl.sg.) I.5.5.

**homīya** a. *sacrificial, appointed for offering.*

-yam (nom.sg.n.) V.19.1.

**hoyi** voc.pcl. IV.1.2.

**hāükāra,** after √2 **hā.**

√**hnu** *hide.*

- +apa *hide* or *conceal from, deny.*

apahnuvita(pres.opt.mid.sg.) VII.15.4.

- +ni *deny.*

nihnute(pres.ind.mid.sg.) IV.14.2.

**hrāduni** f. *hail, hailstone.*

-nayas (nom.pl.) V.5.1.

√**hvā,** see √**hū.**

## APPENDIX A

### Alterations in Böhtlingk's Text

I.2.7. Read **vidadhvaṅsire** for **-sus.**

-2.7f. Omit **mṛtpiṇḍas** (2t.).

-3.1ff. Read **adhidāivatam** for **-dev-.**

-6.7. Read **yasya** for **tasya; kapyāsa** for **kapilāsa.**

-11.1. Read **vividiṣāmi** for **-ṣāṇi.**

-11.2. Read **paryāiṣiṣyam** for **-ṣiṣam.**

-11.3. Read **etu** for **astu;** cf. III.17.2,3.

II.13.1. Read **prati strī** for **pratistri.**

-14.1. Bö. follows all manuscripts and previous editions in reading **madhyaṁdinas, aparāhṇas** (**-ṇaḥ**); Wh.AJP. **mādh-, āp-;** I propose **-ne, -ṇe.** The rarity of **āparāhṇas,** on the principle of *lectio difficilior*, would probably be regarded by Whitney as justifying rather than making against his proposal. This word is, however, not merely rare, but is otherwise unquotable or quite unknown; and the whole passage must be taken together for a critical solution of any value. (1) There would have been no temptation to a copyist to alter **mādhyaṁdinas,** as that adjective occurs frequently elsewhere, seven times in ChU. alone (see Grammatical Index). In this word, nevertheless, lies the crucial point, if I am not mistaken. (2) An ancient scribe, finding the series **udyan, uditas** in the nominative, interpreted the next in the series wrongly as **madhyaṁdina(s),** instead **of -na(y).** This blunder, helped possibly by the paleographic likeness of **-ne** and **-naḥ(-nas),** caused him to change **aparāhṇe** to **-ṇas,**

which thus becomes the only difference between Bö. and my emendation. (3) The locative serves as adjective modifier to **ādityas** (**sūryas**) understood, and thus meets all the demands of Whitney's suggestion. (4) And, finally, the series goes on again with **yan** just as naturally as before. In support of my argument as a whole, cf. II.9.3,4,5,8.

–25.3ff. Read **açrayata** for **–yat.**

III.12.6. Read **tāvān, tatas, sarvā** for **etāvān, atas, viçvā.**

–16.2ff. Read **vilopsi** for **–sīya.**

–17.7. Restore **svaḥ paçyanta uttaram** at end of Vedic quotation.

IV.4.4ff. Read **somya** for **sāumya.**

–11.2ff. **bhuñjāmas** for **–jmas.**

–14.2. Read **nihnute** for **nijuhnuve.**

–17.7. Read **dāru carmaṇā** for **dāruṇā carma.**

V.15.2. Read **vyaçariṣyata** for **–rīṣ–.**

–23.2. Insert **tejasā** (cf. V.19.2; 20.2; 21.2; 22.2). This word could not be spared by the Hindu fondness for repetition of set phrascology; cf. **eva** VI.4.4.

VI.2.3. Read **eva** (**vāi?**) for **vā;** cf. VI.2.4 for choice.

–4.4. Insert **eva** (cf. VI.4.1,2,3); see comment on **tejasā** V.23.2.

–8.7ff. Read **āitadātmya** for **etadātmaka.**

–14.1. Read **pradhmāyīta** for **–dhāveta.**

VII.2.1ff. Read **ā kīṭa–** for **ākīṭa–**; cf. **itihāsapurāṇa, goaçva, tṛṇodaka, dāsabhārya, hastihiraṇya,** all n.sg. in ChU. That this preposition occurs otherwise in ChU. only w. abl. is no argument for not admitting it w. acc. in the four places under discussion. It amounts, of course, to the same thing in the end, as the prepo-

sitional phrase is adverbial; but I question the correctness of writing so clumsy a cpd. unless actually found in an accented text.

–6.1. Read **mahattām** for **–tvam.**

VIII.6.1. Read **animnas** for **–nā; cf.** VI.12.2.

–7.3. Read **avāstam** for **avāttam.**

–9.1ff. Read **bhogya** for **–ga.**

(*a*) *Misprints and Corrections Noted by Bö.*

I.1.1. Read **iti hyudgāyati** for **ityud–.**

–1.8. Read **om–** for **otm–.**

–3.4. Read **yarktat** for **–ktt–.**

–4.2. Read **tām** for **te.**

–5.4. Read **bahavo vāi** (Benares edition) **te** for **bahavo te.**

–5.5. Bö. approves **durudgīta** (Benares) for **–tha.**

–10.4. Bö. approves **udakapāna** (Benares) for **udapāna.**

III.17.5. Bö. emphatically approves the omission (Benares) of **maraṇamevāsya tat.** I approve his conclusion.

IV.4.2. Read **bruvīthās** (Benares) for **brav–.**

V.3.7. Read **taṁ hovāca** for **sa hov–.**

–10.1. Read **çraddhām** for **–dhā.**

VII.8.1. Read **ākampayet** for **–yeta.**

VIII.7.2. Read **lokānāpnoti** for **–ap–.**

(*b*) *Misprints Noted by Wh.AJP.*

V.1.12. Read **nas** (**naḥ**) for **na.**

VII.3.1. Read **hyātmā** for **hm–.**

–24.2. Read **hyanyasmin** for **hm–.**

VIII.4.2. Read **pāpmānas** for **pāt–.**

–7.2. Unnecessary, as Bö. had already corrected.

–12.4. Read **ākāça** for **ak–.**

(*c*) *Misprints to Be Noted Further.*

III.7.4. Read **dvistāvaddakṣiṇatas** for **-vaḍṛk-** (a very easy typographical error).

-13.2. Read **veda** for **vada.**

-13.5. Read **tadetad** for **ted-.**

IV.15.6. Read **nāvartante** (2nd) for **-vārt-.**

V.1.9. Read **açakatarte** for **-karte.**

-8.2. Read **asminnagnāu** for **-minag-.**

-11.4. Read **vāiçvānara** for **-nāra.**

VI.1.7. Read **avedişyan** for **-daşyin.**

VII.4.3. Read **saṁkalpasya** for **saṁlp-.**

VIII.7.3. Read **vijijñāsitavya** for **vijñijñā-**; **vācas** for **vacas.**

-10.4. Read **dvātriṅçat** for **dvāṁt-.**

Subscription at end. Read **chān-** for **chan-.**

It may not be amiss to note also the seeming mispunctuations at VII.3.1; 14.2 and VIII.3.2.

# APPENDIX B.—VERB-LIST

## I. Moods and Tenses

### (*a*) *Primary Conjugation—Classified by Form and Meaning.*

#### PRESENT INDICATIVE ACTIVE.

√√**ad**(16t.), **an**(2t.), **arh**, **av**, **aç**(8t.), **açanāy**, 1 **as** (115t.), **āp**(15t.), **i**(66t.), **īṣ**(4t.), **ṛdh**, **kṛ**(16t.), **kram** (2t.), **gam**(10t.), 2 **gā**(18t.), **grabh**(4t.), **ghrā**, **cam**(4t.), **car**(3t.), **jakṣ**, **jap**, **ji**(7t.), **jīv**(22t.), **jṛ**(2t.), **jñā**(29t.), **jval**, **tap**(11t.), **tṛ**(2t.), **tṛp**(39t.), **dā**(3t.), **dās**, **duṣ**(2t.), **dru**, **dhā**(10t.), **dhī**( ?? ), **dhyā**(6t.), **naç**(3t.), **nī**(3t.), **nu**, **pat**(2t.), **paç**(31t.), **pā**(8t.), **pū**(2t.), **brū**(2t.), **bhā** (13t.), **bhuj**(3t.), **bhū**(221t.), **math**, **manasy**(3t.), **mluc**, **yam**(5t.), **yā**, **rakṣ**(2t.), **rāj**, **riṣ**(3t.), **rud**(3t.), **vad**(9t.), 1 **vā**, 2 **vid**(3t.), **viç**(14t.), **vṛṣ**(6t.), **vraj**(3t.), **çaṅs**, **çam**, **çuc**(3t.), **çuṣ**(5t.), **çru**(6t.), **sic**(2t.), **sidh**(6t.), **sṛp**, **sthā**(34t.), **spṛç**(2t.), **svap**(3t.), **svar**, **han**(3t.), **has**, 1 **hā**(4t.), **hu**(11t.), **hū**, **hūrch**, **hṛ**(6t.). Total, 783.

#### PRESENT INDICATIVE MIDDLE.

√√**ās**(83t.), **i**(3t.), **iṣ**(4t.), **īç**(3t.), **kṛ**(4t.), **kḷp**(9t.), **kram**, **kṣubh**, **gam**, **cakṣ**(18t.), **jan**(10t.), **tāy**(2t.), **trā**, **dā**, **dīp**, **duh**(3t.), **dṛç** (only formally so, defective), **dyut**(3t.), **dhvaṅs**(3t.), **nī**(2t.), **pad**(34t.), **pū**, **plu**(2t.), **man**(5+4=9t.), **mantray**(2t.), **mahīy**(10t.), **ram**(5t.), **rudh**, **labh**(5t.), 2 **vid**(5t.), 2 **vṛ**(2t.), **vṛj**(2t.), **vṛt**(10t.), 1 **çī**(3t.), 2 **çī**(2t.), **çri**(2t.), **çliṣ**(2t.), **sṛj**(2t.), **syad**(2t.), **svid**, **han**(3t.), 2 **hā**, **hnu**. Total, 60.

PRESENT SUBJUNCTIVE ACTIVE.

√√**ad**, 1 **as**, **iṣ**, **kṛ**(2t.), **gam**(2t.), 2 **gā**(3t.), **ghrā**, **jñā**, **dā**(2t.), **pā**, **prach**, **brū**(5t.), **vad**(2t.), 1 **vid**(2t.), **çās**, **çru**, **hṛ**(2t.). Total, 29.

Pres.subj.mid.: √**man**.

PRESENT OPTATIVE ACTIVE.

√√**aç**(3t.), 1 **as**(21t.), **i**(2t.), **kṛ**(2t.), **khid**, **gam**(3t.), 2 **gā**, **cam**, **car**, **jīv**, **jñā**(3t.), **tap**(3t.), **dah**(3t.), **dā**(3t.), **dhā**, **dhāv**(4t.), **nam**, **nind**(6t.), **nī**(7t.), **pat**(2t.), **paç** (6t.), **brū**(20t.), **yam**, **riṣ**, **ruh**, **vad**, 1 **vid**(5t.), 2 **vid**, **çās**, **çru**(2t.), **ṣṭhiv**, **sṛj**, **smṛ**, **sru**(3t.), **han**(3t.), **hu**(14t.), **hṛ**. Total, 131.

PRESENT OPTATIVE MIDDLE.

√√**ās**(29t.), **i**, **iṣ**(2t.), **kṛ**(3t.), **jan**(5t.), **dhvaṅs**, **pad** (4t.), **brū**(2t.), **man**(2t.), **mreḍ**, **labh**(5t.), 2 **vṛ**(2t.), **vṛt**, **sev**, **stu**(4t.), **hnu**. Total, 63.

PRESENT IMPERATIVE ACTIVE.

√√**aç**(2t.), 1 **as**(2t.), **i**(3t.), **iṣ**(6t.), 2 **gā**, **cam**(3t.), **jñā**(6t.), **tan**(3t.), **tap**, **dā**(2t.), **pā**, **prach**, **brū**(23t.), **bhid**(2t.), **vad**, **vas**(6t.), 1 **vid**(3t.), 2 **vid**(3t.), 1 **vṛ**(4t.), **vraj**(2t.), **çās**(2t.), **sad**(3t.,) **han**(3t.), **hṛ**(5t.). Total, 88.

Pres.imv.mid.: √√**ās**(14t.), **īkṣ**, **jan**, **dhā**, **stu**. Total, 18.

Pres.-fut.imv.act.: √2 **gā**.

PRESENT PARTICIPLE ACTIVE.

√√**an**(4t.), 1 **as**(23t.), **i**(6t.), **iṣ**(6t.), **krīḍ**, **khād**, **grabh**, **car**(7t.), **jakṣ**, **jīv**(3t.), **jñā**(4t.), **jval**, **tap**, **tṛp** (19t.), **dhā**(3t.), **dhyā**(5t.), **paç**(9t.), **pā**(2t.), **prach**, **bhī**, **riṣ**, **vad**(4t.), **vas**(2t.), **vṛṣ**, **vraj**(2t.), **çru**(3t.), **sad**, **sthā**(3t.), **smṛ**, **svar**(2t.). Total, 129.

Cf. also: **akhādant, anapānant**(5t.), **anistiṣṭhant, apaçyant, aprāṇant**(5t.), **avadant, avijānant, açṛṇvant, asant**(4t.), **asmarant, ahiṅsant**(√**hiṅs** *injure*). Total, 22.

PRESENT PARTICIPLE MIDDLE.

√√**ās, i, kaṣ, jan, dhā, pad, man**(3t.), **mahīy, mā, yaj**(16t.), **ram, vṛt**(2t.), **sah**, 2 **hā**(3t.), **hṛ**. Total, 35.

Cf. also: **adadāna, anadyamāna**(??), **ayajamāna, avyathamāna**(4t.; √**vyath** *waver*). Total, 6.

IMPERFECT INDICATIVE ACTIVE.

√√1 **as**(5t.), **kṛ**(2t.), **kṣar**(5t.), **khid, jīv, tap**(11t.), **paç, prach, bṛh**(3t.), **brū**(2t.), **bhū**(2t.), **vad**(2t.), **viç** (2t.), **sthā, sru**(3t.). Total, 42.

IMPERFECT INDICATIVE MIDDLE.

√√**īkṣ**(4t.), **klp**(3t.), **jan**(7t.), **bhāṣ, labh**(2t.), **vṛt**, 2 **çī, çri**(5t.), **sṛj**(3t.). Total, 27.

PERFECT INDICATIVE ACTIVE.

√√**aç**(2t.), 1 **as**(2t.), **ah**(24t.), **āp, i**(15t.), **kṛ**(19t.), **kram**(4t.), **gam**(5t.), **gṛ, car, jñā**(4t.), **dā**(3t.), **dṛç**(3t.), **pat, pad**(2t.), **prach, bhū**(9t.), **mluc, vac**(178t.), **vad** (10t.), **vas**(8t.), 1 **vid**(85t.), 2 **vid, viç**(10t.), **vraj**(5t.), **vyadh**(5t.), **çās**(5t.), **çru**(7t.), **sad**(6t.), **sṛp, hṛ**(2t.). Total, 421.

PERFECT INDICATIVE MIDDLE.

√√**kṛ**(15t.), **kram**(3t.), **jñā**(3t.), **dhṛ, dhvaṅs, pad, budh, bhikṣ**(2t.), **yat, vad**(3t.). Total, 31.

Perf.ppl.act.: √1 **vid**(40t.); cf. also **avidvāṅs**(12t.).

For Periphrastic Perfect see p. 189.

AORIST INDICATIVE ACTIVE.

1. √√**gam**, 1 **gā**(9t.), **dhā, bhū**(9t.). 2. √√**gam** (3t.), **vac**(13t.), 2 **vid, çak**(5t.), **çās**(2t.). 4. √√**kṛ**,

**prach**(2t.), **vas**(2t.), **hṛ**. 5. √√**car**(2t.), **jval**, 1 **vid**, **vraj**(3t.). 6. √2 **gā**(2t.). Total, 59.

AORIST INDICATIVE MIDDLE.

2. √**vac**. 4. √√1 **gā** (Wh.RVF. wrongly 3.), **pad** (3t.), 2 **vṛ**, 2 **su**. Total, 6.

AORIST OPTATIVE MIDDLE.

1. √**dhā**.

UNAUGMENTED IMPERFECT ACTIVE.

√**rud**(?), **hṛ**.

UNAUGMENTED AORIST ACTIVE.

1. √1 **gā**(2t.). 2. √√**rud**, **vac**. 4. √√**dah**, **saj**. 5. √√**aç**, **kram**. Total, 8.

UNAUGMENTED AORIST MIDDLE.

4. √**lup**(3t.; Wh.Gr.887.a). 5. √**rādh**. Total, 4.

FUTURE ACTIVE.

√√**aç**, **i**, **khyā**(3t.), 2 **gā**(2t.), **jñā**, **dah**, **dā**(2t.), **pat** (8t.), **piṣ**, **prach**, **bhū**(12t.), **vac**(3t.), **vas**(2t.), **vṛṣ**(2t.), **çru**, 2 **su**, **stu**(2t.), **hṛ**(3t.). Total, 47.

FUTURE MIDDLE.

√√**chid**, **nī**, **pad**(2t.), **muc**, **yaj**, 1 **vid**. Total, 7.
Fut.ppl.act.: √√**aç**, **ji**, **stu**(4t.). Total, 6.
Fut.ppl.mid.: √√**yaj**, **stu**(3t.). Total, 4.

CONDITIONAL ACTIVE.

√√**iṣ**, **kram**, **gam**(6t.), 2 **gā**, **jīv**, **pat**(4t.), **bhū**(2t.), **vac**(2t.), 1 **vid**(2t.), **stu**, **hṛ**. Total, 22.
Cond.mid.: √√**mlā**, **çṛ**(??).

NOMINA AGENTIS.

√√**i**(28t.), **bhū**, **vac**(5t.), **sthā**. Total, 35.
Cf. the many vbl. subst. in **-tṛ**.

PASSIVE PARTICIPLE (A. AND SUBST. USES INCLUDED).

√√aç(3t.), 2 as(3t.), āp(3t.), i(10t.), ṛdh, kṛ(14t.), klp, kram, kṣudh, gam(14t.), grabh, cit(14t.), jan, jñā (4t.), tan(3t.), tap(12t.), tṛd(2t.), dā(7t.), dṛç(3t.), dhā (10t.), dhvan, nī(2t.), pat(2t.), pad(15t.), pā(3t.), pū, pṛ(4t.), bandh, bhā, bhid(2t.), bhū(26t.), man, mṛç, yaj, yat(20t.), yas, yuj(2t.), rabh, ram, riṣ(4t.), lī, vac(9t.), vah(19t.), 2 vā(23t.), 1 vid, 2 vid(2t.), 1 vṛ, vṛt(3t.), vyadh(6t.), vraçc(4t.), çās(2t.), çiṣ(7t.), çudh, çri, çru (5t.), sad(3t.), 1 su(3t.), sṛ, sṛj(2t.), sṛp(3t.), sthā (13t.), smṛ, svap(2t.), hu(2t.), hṛ. Total, 314.

Cf. also: akṛta, akṣita, agrasta (√gras *devour*), acitta(2t.; independent formation?), acyuta (√cyu *move*), anirasta, anirukta(2t.), anutkrānta, anṛta(8t.), aparājita, apratiṣṭhita, apramatta(2t.; √mad *exhilarate*), amata(2t.), amṛta(45t.; semi-independent formation), ariṣṭa, avijñāta(3t.), açruta(2t.), ādiṣṭa(2t.; √diç *point*), diṣṭa (√diç), nirukta, bhakta (√bhaj *divide*), mūrta(2t.; √mūr *thicken*), sādhvalaṁkṛta(8t.), sukṛta, subhūta, stabdha(2t.; √stabh *prop*). Total, 94.

INFINITIVE.

Acc.: √√jīv(4t.), vac(2t.); cf. anaçitu, svādhyāya (2t.). Total, 9.

Cf. also dat.: abhivyāhāra, asambheda, darçana(2t.), rājya, virājya, çravaṇa, sāmrājya, svarājya. Total, 9.

GERUND.

√√aç, 2 as, āp(2t.), i(13t.), iṣ(3t.), īkṣ(2t.), ṛ(3t.), kṛ(3t.), khād(2t.), gam(2t.), grabh(3t.), tṛ(2t.), dā(3t.), dhīkṣ, dṛç(11t.), dhā(11t.), dhū(2t.), nij, nī(2t.), pat (4t.), pad(4t.), bhū(11t.), math, man, muc(2t.), mṛç, yaj(2t.), rudh(3t.), labh(2t.), vac(6t.), vas(5t.), vah,

2 **vid**(6t.), **viç**(8t.), **vṛt**, 2 **çī**, **sṛ**, **sṛp**, **sthā**(4t.), **hu**(5t.). Total, 137.

Cf. also: **akṛtvā**, **ananuvidya**(2t.), **ananuçiṣya**, **ananūcya**, **anupanīya**, **anupalabhya**, **aprāpya** (3t.), **aprocya**, **amatvā**, **alabdhvā**(2t.), **avittvā**. Total, 17.

### (*b*) *Secondary Conjugations.*

#### (1) PASSIVE.

Ind.: √√**idh**, **kṣi**(6t.), **khyā**(2t.), 2 **gā**(9t.), **dah**(2t.), **du**, **dṛç**(9t.), **dhā**(4t.), **nī**, **pṛ**(2t.), **muc**, **mṛ**(2t.), **lip**, 2 **vid** (2t.), **çiṣ**(2t.), **sṛj**, **han**(4t.), 1 **hā**(2t.). Total, 52.

Pass.opt.: √√**ṛdh**, **du**, **dṛç**, **dham**. Total, 4.

Pass.imv.: √**mṛ**.

Pass.pres.ppl.: √√**aç**(2t.), **tap**(3t.), **pā**, **math**, **viṣ**. Total, 8.

Pass.impf.ind.: √**bhid**.

Pass.cond.: √**çṛ**.

#### (2) INTENSIVE.

Pres.ppl.mid.-pass.: √**pā**.

#### (3) DESIDERATIVE.

Ind.act.: √√**aç**(2t.), **pā**(2t.), **vas**, 1 **vid**. Total, 6.

Ind.mid.: √√**jñā**(8t.), **çru**. Total, 9.

Opt.act.: √**gam**.

Opt.mid.: √**gup**.

Pres.ppl.act.: √**kram**.

#### (4) CAUSATIVE.

Ind.act.: √√**āp**(2t.), **īr**(4t.), **kḷp**(3t.), **gam**(3t.), **chā** (2t.), **jñā**(2t.), **dṛç**, **bhakṣ**, **rud**, **vas**, **vṛt**, **çru**, **stan**(3t.), **sthā**(2t.). Total, 27.

Ind.mid.: √√**kam**(2t.), **cit**, **jñā**, **bhal**(2t.), 1 **vid**. Total, 7.

Opt.act.: √√**kamp**, **jval**, **vṛj**. Total, 3.

Imv.act.: √√**āp, gam, jñā**(11t.), **tṛ**. Total, 14.
Pres.-fut.imv.act.: √**vṛt**.
Pres.ppl.act.: √√**mah, vṛt**(2t.), **sthā**. Total, 4.
Impf.ind.act.: √**chad**.
Cond.mid.: √**jñā**.
Pass.ppl.: √√**ṛ**(2t.), **kṣudh**(?).
Grd.: √√**dṛç**(2t.), **sthā**. Total, 3.

(*c*) *Derivatives.*

Gerundive: **adarçanīya, anveṣṭavya**(4t.), **açravaṇīya, asaṁkalpanīya, guhya** (2t.; √**guh** *hide*), **darçanīya, paricarya, prayogya, bhogya**(6t.), **ramaṇīya, vaktavya**(3t.), **çravaṇīya, saṁkalpanīya**. Total, 24.
Des.grdv.: **vijijñāsitavya**(12t.).
Caus.grdv.: **sādhya**.

PERIPHRASTIC PERFECT.

Vbl.f.w. √**kṛ**: √√**āṣ**(10t.), **īkṣ**(2t.), **mantray**, 1 **vid** (6t.). Total, 19.
Des.vbl.f.w. √**kṛ**: √**man**.
Caus.vbl.f.w. √**kṛ**: √√**kṛ, jñā, pad**(2t.), **pālay, mā, sthā**(3t.). Total, 9.

Cf. **arhaṇā** and **pravāsa** w. √**kṛ**. This usage takes us a step nearer such cognate and quasi-cognate periphrases as **vara** w. √2 **vṛ**, **brahmacarya** w. √**vas**, **māithuna** w. √**car**, etc. The use of **hiṅ** w. √**kṛ** is analogous.

Grand total of verb-forms in ChU., (cir.) 2,925.

Grand total of word-occurrences in ChU. (showing bulk of the treatise), (cir.) 15,666.

## II. Conjugation Classes

(*Classified by form strictly. I follow the arrangement of Wh.Gr. The numbers in* [ ] *are those of the native Hindu grammarians.*)

1[2]. √√**ad, an,** 1 **as, ās, i, īç, cakṣ, jakṣ, duh, dhī** (??), **nu, brū, bhā, mā, yā, rud,** 1 **vid, çās,** 2 **çī, stu, svap, han, hnu.**

2[3]. √√**dā, dhā, bhī,** 1 **hā,** 2 **hā, hu.**

3[7]. √√**bhid, rudh, vṛj.**

4a,b[5,8]. √√**kṛ, tan, man,** 1 **vṛ, çru.**

5[9]. √√**aç, āp, grabh, jñā, pū,** 2 **vṛ.**

6,7[1,6]. √√**arh, av, açanāy, ās**(??), **i, iṣ, īkṣ, īṣ, kaṣ, klp, kram, krīḍ, kṣubh, khād, khid, gam, ghrā, cakṣ**(??), **cam, car, jap, ji, jīv, jval, tap, tāy, tṛ, dah, dās, dyut, dru, dhāv, dhvaṅs, nam, nind, nī, pat, pā, prach, plu, bṛh, bhāṣ, bhuj, bhū, math, manasy, mantray, mahīy, mud, mreḍ, mluc, yaj, yam, rakṣ, ram, rāj, ruh, labh, vad, vas,** 2 **vid, viç, vṛt, vṛṣ, vraj, çaṅs,** 2 **çī, çuc, çri, ṣṭhiv, sad, sah, sic, sṛj, sṛp, sev, sthā, spṛç, smṛ, syad, sru, svar, svid, has, hūrch, hṛ.**

8,9[4, pass.]. √√**idh, ṛdh, kṣi, khyā,** 2 **gā, jan, jṛ, tap, tṛp, trā, dah, dīp, du, duṣ, dṛç, dham, dhā, dhyā, naç, nī, pad, paç, pṛ, bhid, math, man, muc, mṛ, riṣ, lip,** 1 **vā,** 2 **vid, viṣ, çam, çiṣ,** 1 **çī, çuṣ, çliṣ, sidh, han,** 1 **hā, hū.**

These last two classes introduce much uncertainty, especially in an unaccented text, owing to the interfusion of meanings among their three voices. Strictly according to form, the following are ambiguously mid. or pass. in ChU.: √√**ṛdh, kṣi, jan**(??), **trā, dah, dṛç** (??), **pṛ, man, mṛ**(??), **çliṣ.** One act. has a pass. value, see Grammatical Index s.v. √**ṛdh.** For the puzzling problems of these classes in detail see Wh.Gr. 759–74.

All roots not classified above occur only outside the primary present or the passive system in ChU., and so cannot be decided.

I.3.7=13.4; II.8.3; see **vidvāṅ** s. v. √1 **vid** and **upāste**, etc. s. v. √**ās**.
I.6.1=6.2–5; 7.1–4; cf. 6.6.
I.6.8=7.6,9.
I.8.4=8.5–7; see **uvaca**, etc. s. v. √**vac**; cf.–
I.8.8=10.10,11; 11.7,9; see **avidvāṅs**, and cf. I.8.4, etc.
I.11.4=11.6,8; cf. 10.9,10, 11.
II.1.2=1.3.
II.2=3–8; cf. 16.1; 18.1.
II.8.3=I.3.7, etc.
II.9.3=9.4–8.
II.11=12–20 and 21 (in part); see **veda** s. v. √1 **vid**.
II.24.6=24.10,15.
II.24.9=24.14.
III.1=2–5; IV.17.1–3.
III.6=7–10.
III.15.3=15.4–7.
III.16.2=16.4,6.
III.16.3=16.5.
IV.1=2.
IV.4.2=4.4.
IV.5=6–8; see √**brū**.
IV.11=12,13; cf. 5–8 and 14.3; cf. also V.19=20–24.
IV.15.5=V.10.1,2.
IV.17.1–3=III.1–5.
IV.17.4=17.5,6; see **svāhā**.
V.1.8=1.9–11.
V.1.13=1.14.
V.2.1=2.2.
V.4=5–8.
V.10.1,2=IV.15.5.
V.12=13–17.
V.19=20–24; cf. IV.11, etc.
VI.3=4.
VI.4.1=4.2–4.
VI.5=6,7 (in part).
VI.5.1=5.2–4.
VI.6.1=6.2–5.
VI.7.3=7.5,6.
VI.8.3,4=8.5,6.
VI.8.4=9.4; 10.3; 11.3; 12.3; 13.3; 14.3; 15.3; 16.3.
VI.9.3=10.2.
VI.16.1=16.2.
VII.1=2–15.
VII.16=17–23.
VIII.2.1=2.2–10.
VIII.3.4=12.2,3.
VIII.5.1=5.2,3.
VIII.7=8,9; cf.–
VIII.9=10,11; cf. 7, etc.

The repetitions as a whole range in bulk from groups of about three words to groups of about sixty. In character they vary from constantly recurring grammatical phrases, from almost inevitable formulæ of polite address and of reported dialogue, and from inherited commonplaces of philosophy, on up to the rhetorical and artistic presentation of all phases of a discussion by means of iteration with added details. To equate them all and show how they overlap and interlace would require more space than is desirable or would be profitable: none but the reader can discover this stylistic clew and follow it with appreciation.

For this reason I have indicated above only the major instances. Even these include, besides the passages which are exact repetitions, those as well which are in a larger way parallel or suggested. A mathematical examination of the entire vocabulary shows with more precision a somewhat narrow scope in its make-up; but this fails to bring to light the interwoven, close-knit, though diffuse, type of discourse secured by wholesale repetition, or the literary flavor thereby imparted.

Repetitions in set form are characteristic of ancient narration, where naturalness and simplicity prevail. One recalls them by the score in the naïve recitals of the Assyro-Babylonian and the Persian inscriptions, which do not rise to the level of literature proper, but also in the Old Testament, in Homer, and in Herodotus, which are enduring wonders of literary form.

## APPENDIX D.—PLUTATED WORDS

Whole passages: I.12.5. II.24.4,8,12,13.

Single words: IV.1.4; 6.2; 7.2; 8.2; 14.1. V.3.1, 2(3 words),3(2 words).

*ANNOUNCEMENT*

# THE

# VANDERBILT ORIENTAL SERIES

EDITED BY PROFESSORS

HERBERT CUSHING TOLMAN, PH.D.

AND

JAMES HENRY STEVENSON, PH.D.

---

INDEX TO THE CHĀNDOGYA-UPANIṢAD (*Ready*)
By CHARLES EDGAR LITTLE, PH.D.

THE CHĀNDOGYA-UPANIṢAD (*Nearly ready*)
Translated by C. E. LITTLE

TEXT OF THE CHĀNDOGYA-UPANIṢAD
Edited by C. E. LITTLE

INDEX OF RITES TO THE GṚHYA-SŪTRAS
By H. C. TOLMAN

OUTLINE OF VEDIC MYTHOLOGY
By H. C. TOLMAN

ASSYRIAN AND BABYLONIAN CONTRACTS (with Aramaic Reference Notes) Transcribed from the Originals in the British Museum, with Transliteration and Translation (*Nearly Ready*)
By J. H. STEVENSON

HISTORY OF THE DISCOVERY AND DECIPHERMENT OF THE CUNEIFORM INSCRIPTIONS
By J. H. STEVENSON

FINAL CLAUSES IN THE SEPTUAGINT *(Nearly Ready)*
By JOHN WESLEY RICE, PH.D.

HEBREW SYNONYMS
By DR. ISIDORE LEWINTHAL

ORIGIN AND DEVELOPMENT OF THE JEWISH SYNAGOGUE
By ISIDORE LEWINTHAL

HERODOTUS AND THE EMPIRES OF THE EAST, Based on Nikel's Herodot und die Keilschriftforschung *(Ready)*
By the EDITORS

THE BOOK OF SAMUEL: Text and Vocabulary, with Grammatical, Syntactical, and Exegetical Notes for the Use of Intermediate Classes
By J. H. STEVENSON

***Further Announcements Will Follow***

---

NEW YORK: CINCINNATI: CHICAGO
AMERICAN BOOK COMPANY

# Introduction to the Study of Latin Inscriptions

By JAMES C. EGBERT, Jr., Ph.D.
Adjunct Professor of Latin, Columbia University

Half Morocco, large 12mo, 468 pages. With numerous illustrations and exact reproductions of inscriptions . . . . Price, $3.50

---

This work is designed as a text-book for the use of students in Universities and Colleges, and also to furnish an account of this branch of archaeological study for general readers. It has been prepared in the belief that a knowledge of epigraphy forms an essential part of the equipment of a teacher of the classics, and that the subject itself has become so important as to justify its introduction, in elementary form at least, into the curriculum of undergraduate studies.

A distinctive feature of the book is the number and character of its illustrations,—there being over seven hundred cuts and diagrams of inscriptions, for the purpose of illustrating the text, and for practice in reading. Of these, over one hundred are photographic reproductions, showing the forms of the letters and the arrangement of the inscriptions. The work is also supplied with an exhaustive bibliography and valuable tables of abbreviations, archaisms, etc.

---

*Copies of Egbert's Latin Inscriptions will be sent, prepaid, to any address on receipt of the price by the Publishers:*

American Book Company

New York Cincinnati Chicago

(266)

00048775

Digitized with financial assistance from

H T Parekh FOUNDATION

An Initiative by HDFC WITH YOU, RIGHT THROUGH

on 15 October, 2018

V
(HTP)